B70.1 - B104

24 MS. SULTON: Of course. 25 MR. PARKINS: Thank you. 761 1 THE COURT: That's the Court's video machine. 2

MS. SULTON: Excuse me, Your Honor. THE COURT: You brought one, too. Okay.

4 BY MR. PARKINS:

5 O. Can you see it from there, Lieutenant?

6 A.

machine?

23

3

7 (Tape turned on.)

8 MR. PARKINS: Can you fast-forward this, Mr.

9 White?

10 BY MR. PARKINS:

11 Lieutenant, did the video which you observed have

12 images on it?

13 A. I am sorry?

14 Q. Did the video which you observed, the MVR video, have

15 images on it?

16 A. Yes, it had some images on it. None of the 13th.

17 Q. Can you see the date of the video here, was it 9/10?

A. 18 Yes, it's 9/10/03.

19 Q. Would this have been taken from Patrol Car 1180?

20 A.

21 Q. By the way, the tape itself is in a case locked, it's

22 in the trunk?

23 Yes, it is. It is in a secure vault in the trunk, the

24 recording unit, which is locked. The officers that are

25 driving the cars don't have access to it. Filed O7 O9 ROOT Mr. Wage, 2 Ph 3 Maybe proceed.

fast-forward for a little bit now.

3 Mr. White, can you go at a normal speed for a

second to see if there are any images here.

Go fast-forward to another image.

6 BY MR. PARKINS:

5

19

7 Is this what you would expect to see on a properly

8 functioning MVR?

9 No. It should turn on and off when it is activated.

10 You have got audio and video.

11 MR. PARKINS: Is this now normal speed?

12 MR. WHITE: Yes.

13 MR. PARKINS: Mr. White, if you can fast-forward

14 to the last image.

BY MR. PARKINS: 15

16 All right. Now, this is 9/11.

17 MS. SULTON: Your Honor, may we have a sidebar?

18 THE COURT: Yes.

(The following took place at sidebar.)

20 MS. SULTON: I don't think that Mr. Parkins is

21 qualified to enter evidence about the sequencing of the

22 dates on the videotape. I think we need to have someone wh

23 is familiar with this particular tape, the maintenance of

24 the machine, and so forth.

25 It is a major contention in our -- not a major

contention. But it is a contention of our case that this

2 tape did not record the incident. There are no reports of

3 which we are aware that indicate this machine was not

4 properly working. And I am very concerned about Mr. Parkins

5 offering testimony that, well, it wasn't working for a

6 couple days before and nobody knew it.

7 THE COURT: Are you just now objecting to it?

8 MS. SULTON: I didn't know he was going to do

9 it.

10 THE COURT: He has been doing it for ten minutes

11 or thereabouts.

12 MR. PARKINS: The point is, this is the tape

13 that came out of the car. It is the best evidence there is.

14 THE COURT: You are not the best proponent of

15 this evidence, is her objection. In effect, you are. That

16 has finally drawn an objection.

17 MR. PARKINS: I am sorry. I will ask the 18 witness the dates on the machine. What happens is the

19 sequence of dates on this particular tape is I think

20 September 10th, it goes to the 11th, then it goes back to

21 September 9th is the next in the sequence. And this witness

22 will testify that what happens is when it goes through, and

23 if it is not removed, it automatically rewinds. So it was

24 in the car on September 8th, September 9th, and then it

rewound and it went up again to September 11. And then it

40 of 72 cheets

	764		766
1	stopped working 04 Travit World have been impossible to have	6-3	did he observe on the date where it was -38
2	erased	2	THE COURT: Sure. If he observed the date,
3	THE COURT: You know all that because he has	3	sure, yes.
4	investigated? Is he qualified?	4	MR. PARKINS: Okay.
5	MR. PARKINS: Yes. He is the one that	5	THE COURT: He went through the tape.
6	investigated this. He was the chief investigator for this.	6	MS. SULTON: Well, Your Honor, I think that he
7	MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I think that if he lays	7	would be able to say that when he looked at the tape he saw
8	the proper foundation that this witness has personal	8	some date stamps. Is that what you are talking about?
9	knowledge that that's what happened, then I think that's	9	THE COURT: He can say what he saw on the tape
10	fine. But I haven't seen any there was no disclosure to	10	based on his observations. Can we expedite this in some
11	me that this particular gentleman had information, that kind	11	way?
12	of information about this videotape.	12	MR. PARKINS: I am going to move on.
13	THE COURT: I thought there was a discussion	13	(End of sidebar conference.)
14	between counsel about the videotape. This is not the	14	THE COURT: Mr. White, you can turn that off,
15	videotape?	15	BY MR. PARKINS:
16	MR. PARKINS: No. I think that was the video	16	Q. Detective, can you tell the jury the dates that you
17	deposition.	17	saw on this tape and the order in which those dates
18	MS. SULTON: I didn't know	18	appeared?
19	THE COURT: Have counsel previously discussed	19	A. I believe the dates on this tape were 10, 11, 12 and a
20	this issue?	20	nine, something like that. But they were out of sequence.
21	MS. SULTON: No. I didn't know he was going to	21	Q. Was there
22	use it like this.	22	A. I believe it was 10, 11, 12, and then it went back to
23	THE COURT: Okay.	23	9.
24	MS. SULTON: If he has a witness	24	Q. Was there any footage for September 13?
25	THE COURT: Who maintains custody and control	25	A. No, there wasn't.
	765		767
1	over these videotapes?	1	Q. All right.
2	MR. PARKINS: He had custody.	2	Detective, I want to ask you about interviews.
3	THE COURT: Who is the IT person who does?	3	One of the interviews that you conducted was of Mr. Smith.
4	MR. PARKINS: Because this is evidence, it got	4	Am I correct?
5	locked away.	5	A. Yes.
6	THE COURT: Whose function is it at Wilmington	6	Q. And when was that interview conducted?
7	Department of Police to work with these videos, to bring	7	A. It was conducted later that night, on the 13th.
8	them in and out of the car, install them, reinstall them,	8	Q. Mr. White, can you play Mr. Smith's interview, the
9	that kind of thing?	9	second one that we have?
10	MR. PARKINS: No one now, of course, because	10	(Tape played.)
11	they don't use them. It was not this witness. He didn't do	11	BY MR. PARSONS:
12	that in 2003, except he did in this case.	12	Q. You gave your card that night to Mr. Smith?
13	THE COURT: Essentially, there is a hearsay	13	A. Yes, I did.
14	problem, also, with regard to the result of his	14	Q. Did any of the Smiths ever contact you to find out
15	investigation, because he is going to say what others told	15	what was happening?
16	him. You are offering these things for the truth of the	16	A. No.
17	matter?	17	Q. Have you received training in the use of deadly force?

- 17 matter?
- 18 MR. PARKINS: Can I just introduce the tape.
- 19 The tape is a tape. It speaks for itself.
- 20
 - MS. SULTON: I believe the tape is in.
- 21 THE COURT: There was no objection to the tape?
- 22 MS. SULTON: No, sir.
- 23 THE COURT: I do think the tape speaks for
- 24 itself. If the jury wants to view it --
- 25 MR. PARKINS: Is it fair to ask him what dates

- Have you received training in the use of deadly force? 17 Q.
- 18 A. Yes, I have.
- 19 Q. Based upon what you saw that night, do you think tha
- 20 the officers' use of deadly force was necessary?
- 21 A. Yes, it was.

B-070.2

- 22 Q. Why?
- 23 Well, I believe we had that night, what I believe is
- 24 that we had a dangerous subject who posed a serious threa
- 25 an imminent threat of serious physical injury or death

Ţ	IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
2	IN AND FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE
3	-
4	HARRY SMITH JR., and : Civil Action ROSYLN WOODARD SMITH, :
5	individually and as : Adminstrators of the :
6	ESTATE OF HARRY SMITH, III :
7	: Plaintiffs, :
8	v. :
9	CITY OF WILMINGTON, : JOHN CIRITELLA, in his :
10	individual capacity and in : his capacity as a police :
11	officer of the Wilmington : Police Department, :
12	THOMAS DEMPSEY, in his : individual capacity and in :
13	his capacity as a police : officer of the Wilmington :
14	Police Department, and : MATTHEW KURTEN, in his :
15	individual capacity and in : his capacity as a police :
16	officer of the Wilmington : Police Department, :
17	:
18	Defendants. : No. 04-1254-GMS
19	
20	Wilmington, Delaware Friday, April 13, 2007
21	9:25 a.m.
22	-
23	BEFORE: HONORABLE GREGORY M. SLEET, U.S.D.C.J., and a jury
24	FIFTH DAY OF TRIAL
25	

1			
•	APPEARGRES: 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23	6-3	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 5 of 38 MS. SULTON: I haven't yet made a decision. I
2	KESTER I.H. CROSSE, ESQ.	2	was hoping Mr. Parkins had conveyed to the Court that since
_	-and-	3	we are going to spend two hours watching the video
3	ANNE T. SULTON, ESQ.	4	THE COURT: I thought this was an hour-and-
4	(Olympia, WA)	5	change.
	Counsel for Plaintiffs	6	MR. PARKINS: Hour and 45 minutes, or an hour
5		7	and a half. My direct is 40 minutes long, I think.
6	JOHN A. PARKINS, ESQ., and STEVEN J. FINEMAN, ESQ.	8	THE COURT: This is your police use of force
Ū	Richards, Layton & Finger	9	expert?
7		10	MR. PARKINS: Yes.
	Counsel for Defendants	111	MS. SULTON: And I was going to read it then,
8		12	because I might not have an objection to it at this point
9		13	given the state of the evidence, Your Honor. And I told Mr.
10	THE COURT: Good morning.	14	Parkins that yesterday and asked him to convey it to you
11 12	May I see counsel.	15	this morning.
13	(The following took place at sidebar.) THE COURT: Unfortunately, the Court has had to	16	•
14	spend its time looking at this late-filed motion yesterday	17	THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, make sure you read this
15	afternoon with regard to the defendants' desires to have	18	report.
16 17	admitted pursuant to 803(8)(C) a report entitled Report of		MR. PARKINS: I misspoke. It is not the use of
18	Attorney General, Wilmington Police Department, Shooting September 13, 2003.	19	force expert. It is the forensic expert.
19	I take it there has previously been an objection	20	THE COURT: Take some time, counsel. You read
20	interposed to the admission of this report. Is that	21	the report. You let me know if you want to maintain an
21 22	correct? MS. SULTON: That's correct.	22	objection to it. I have looked at the law. I have looked
23	THE COURT: Why didn't this matter come up	23	at the report. I, quite frankly, think it is irrelevant. I
24	during the pretrial conference when I asked whether there	24	will give Mr. Parkins a chance to tell me why it is
25	were additional matters? This is a significant issue, and I	25	relevant. But I think you are swimming decidedly upstream
	693	1.	695
1	spent an hour and a half looking at cases and analyzing your	1 1	on this one, Mr. Parkins. That is just the first problem
2	memorandum this morning.	2	that this report has. If there is no objection
3		١ ـ	
_	MR. PARKINS: I am sorry, Your Honor. At the	3	MR. CROSSE: Your Honor, I am pretty sure we
4	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the	4	MR. CROSSE: Your Honor, I am pretty sure we would object. The ultimate result is to clear the
4 5	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections.	4 5	
6	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the	4	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the
6 7	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other,	4 5 6 7	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case.
6 7 8	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have	4 5 6	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am
6 7 8 9	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other,	4 5 6 7 8 9	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report.
6 7 8 9	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both.	4 5 6 7 8	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am
6 7 8 9 10	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect,	4 5 6 7 8 9	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy?
6 7 8 9	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time.	4 5 6 7 8 9	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir.
6 7 8 9 10	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and
6 7 8 9 10 11	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph,
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph,
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers."
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request. MR. PARKINS: Yes. Last night Ms. Sulton and I	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the above investigation, the Office of the Attorney General concludes that the use of deadly force by members of the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request. MR. PARKINS: Yes. Last night Ms. Sulton and I spoke, and I told her I would withdraw that request.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the above investigation, the Office of the Attorney General concludes that the use of deadly force by members of the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request. MR. PARKINS: Yes. Last night Ms. Sulton and I spoke, and I told her I would withdraw that request. MS. SULTON: When I spoke with him last evening,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the above investigation, the Office of the Attorney General concludes that the use of deadly force by members of the Police Department was justified as outlined in 11 Del. Code.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request. MR. PARKINS: Yes. Last night Ms. Sulton and I spoke, and I told her I would withdraw that request. MS. SULTON: When I spoke with him last evening, I told him I might not	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the above investigation, the Office of the Attorney General concludes that the use of deadly force by members of the Police Department was justified as outlined in 11 Del. Code. The purpose of this investigation, as stated, was to
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	time of the pretrial conference, I tried to cover the issues. There were lots of objections. THE COURT: This strikes me that it should have been the subject of a motion in limine one way or the other, perhaps by both. MR. PARKINS: I understand that. In retrospect, I apologize for the Court's time. MS. SULTON: Your Honor, I received his motion at the same time you received it. THE COURT: No. You received notice much earlier that he wanted to use two reports, the Attorney General's report and, as I understood it from yesterday, Mr. Parkins, you told me the City Solicitor's report. You have since have withdrawn that request. MR. PARKINS: Yes. Last night Ms. Sulton and I spoke, and I told her I would withdraw that request. MS. SULTON: When I spoke with him last evening, I told him I might not — THE COURT: I don't want to spend any more time.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	would object. The ultimate result is to clear the defendants in this case. THE COURT: Let's take a few moments here and talk about this report. This is from the report itself language. I am reading at Page 2. Do you want to get your copy? MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. THE COURT: Just looking, Mr. Parkins, and counsel, at Page 2, under Purpose of the Attorney General's Report, we find the third sentence in that first paragraph, "The Attorney General does not establish or enforce internal policies concerning the proper use of deadly force by police officers." At the last paragraph, on Page 6, "Based on the above investigation, the Office of the Attorney General concludes that the use of deadly force by members of the Police Department was justified as outlined in 11 Del. Code. The purpose of this investigation, as stated, was to determine whether a crime had been committed."

		l	
1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23	6-3	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 6 of 38 while the videotape is being viewed by the jury, counsel for
2	THE COURT: No. Explain. Elaborate.	2	plaintiff, take a look more thoroughly at the report, back
3	MR. PARKINS: I think it's alleged in the	3	at your complaint, then we can reconvene before this matter
4	complaint that they base a claim on 11 Del. Code.	4	becomes ready to be discussed further.
5	THE COURT: The complainant does.	5	MR. PARKINS: As far as I am concerned, I don't
6	MR. PARKINS: Yes.	6	intend to use this today. It is something we could do at
7	THE COURT: Let me see that. There are other	7	the end of the day.
8	hurdles you are going to have to mount. I want to talk	8	THE COURT: I am sorry. I should have asked. I
9	about relevance.	9	assumed it was going to be used today. My assumption. You
10	He is saying the complaint in point of fact	10	know about assumptions. I shouldn't have made that
11	recites a violation in one of its paragraphs as the basis	11	assumption. I thought it was an important enough issue that
12	for the relief you are seeking on behalf of your clients,	12	I wanted to understand the positions.
13	that there was a violation of Delaware criminal law.	13	MR. PARKINS: I neglected to make that clear.
14	MS. SULTON: I don't believe so. Delaware	14	THE COURT: Let's get the jury in.
15	constitutional law.	15	There is an exhibit issue, I understand.
6	THE COURT: You are saying 467.	16	MS. SULTON: Yes. I had a witness mark this
17	MS. SULTON: I don't believe I was that	17	THE COURT: He didn't mark it you didn't have
18	specific, Your Honor.	18	it marked as an exhibit. Is there any objection to it being
19	MR. PARKINS: If they are not basing a claim on	19	marked?
20	Section 467, then I will withdraw the request.	20	MR. PARKINS: No.
21	THE COURT: Do you want to go back and look? I	21	THE COURT: Any objection to its admission?
22	will permit an amendment of the complaint right here. I	22	MR. PARKINS: No.
23	won't let you argue that to the jury, if that is your	23	THE COURT: I assume you are seeking its
24	position. Do you want to reexamine?	24	admission.
 25	This is completely different. This report is	25	MS. SULTON: Yes.
	697	20	
1	rife with other examples of why I believe it would be, it's	1	699
2		1	MR. PARKINS: Your Honor, now that I think abou
3	not relevant, and it would be problematic for other reasons.	2	this, there is one other question. We haven't discussed the
4	I think it would confuse the jury. There are two different	3	use of voir dire to play to the jury.
-	standards.	4	MR. CROSSE: She said she wasn't going to play
5	Let's talk about one problem that I see. I will	-	6 -
6		5	it.
7	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The	6	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou
7	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is	6	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the
8	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella	6 7 8	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou
8	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is	6	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the
8 9 10	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella	6 7 8	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison.
8 9 10 11	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything	6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shou be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that?
8 9 10 11	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shows be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier.
8 9 10 11 12	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything	6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shows be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine.
8 9 10 11 12 13	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it shows be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.)
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.)
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or objective state of mind? Admittedly, insofar as the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony. Mr. Parkins, do you want to share with the jury
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or objective state of mind? Admittedly, insofar as the wrongful death claim is concerned, there is an element of	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony. Mr. Parkins, do you want to share with the jury what they are going to be seeing?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or objective state of mind? Admittedly, insofar as the wrongful death claim is concerned, there is an element of state of mind there. For purposes of the 383 inquiry, I am	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony. Mr. Parkins, do you want to share with the jury what they are going to be seeing? MR. PARKINS: Yes, if I may, Your Honor.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or objective state of mind? Admittedly, insofar as the wrongful death claim is concerned, there is an element of state of mind there. For purposes of the 383 inquiry, I am concerned about that.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony. Mr. Parkins, do you want to share with the jury what they are going to be seeing? MR. PARKINS: Yes, if I may, Your Honor. Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, the defendants
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reference you to the page. Page 3, under Conclusion. The first paragraph. Last sentence. "Under Delaware law, it is the subjective state of mind of Detective John Ciritella which is of critical importance in determining whether his use of deadly force was justifiable in the case." Subjective state of mind doesn't have anything to do with the 1983 inquiry of the officers, I think we can agree. MR. PARKINS: Agree. THE COURT: I have concern that might confuse the jury as to what standard are they to apply. What are they supposed to do, use the officer's subjective or objective state of mind? Admittedly, insofar as the wrongful death claim is concerned, there is an element of state of mind there. For purposes of the 383 inquiry, I am concerned about that. MR. PARKINS: I agree that the states of mind	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: We can resolve what number it should be given later. We are looking at the Google map of the Harrison Street area, 507 Harrison. MR. PARKINS: Can I get a copy of that? THE COURT: We don't have a color copier. MR. PARKINS: Black and white is fine. (End of sidebar conference.) (Jury enters courtroom at 9:33 a.m.) THE COURT: Good morning, members of the jury. Take your seats. We will proceed now with the defense's case-in-chief. I believe we have some video testimony. Mr. Parkins, do you want to share with the jury what they are going to be seeing? MR. PARKINS: Yes, if I may, Your Honor. Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, the defendants retained a forensic scientist as an expert witness, Dr. Jon

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23 will present a videotape deposition that was taken by Ms.	6-3	A. Filed 07/09/2007 Page 7 of 38
2	Sulton and myself on April the 2nd of this year in his	2	Q. How long did it last?
3	office in Tacoma.	3	A. It was about six months.
4	I believe that Judge Sleet will tell you at the	4	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about what sorts of
5	end of the case that his deposition testimony should be	5	things were taught at the training academy?
6	considered in the same light as if it were given live in the	6	A. The training academy lists a variety of training
7	courtroom.	7	methods, anywhere from firearms training, report-writing,
8	THE COURT: Right. Thank you, Mr. Parkins.	8	some constitutional law, motor vehicle violations, again,
9	MR. PARKINS: Thank you, Your Honor.	9	laws of arrest.
10	(At this point the videotape deposition of Jon	10	Q. Did you receive any instruction in the academy on the
11	J. Nordby was played.)	11	use of force?
12		12	A. Yes, I did.
13	THE COURT: Let's take our morning break, ladies	13	Q. Did you use any specifically, did you receive any
14	and gentlemen.	14	training on the use of deadly force?
15	(Jury leaves courtroom at 11:31 a.m.)	15	A. Yes, I did.
16	(Recess taken.)	16	Q. Were you taught when and when it is not appropriate to
17	THE COURT: How much more do you have?	17	use that force?
18	MR. PARKINS: 33 minutes, Your Honor.	18	A. I did.
19	(Jury enters courtroom at 11:57 a.m.)	19	Q. After you graduated from the academy, did you go out
20	THE COURT: Please be seated, ladies and	20	on the street by yourself?
21	gentlemen. I am told we have about a half an hour left.	21	A. No, sir.
22	(Videotape completed.)	22	Q. What happened then?
23	THE COURT: Next witness.	23	A. Generally in Wilmington, we generally go out on a
24	MR. PARKINS: John Ciritella.	24	probationary period. That is anywhere from 12 to 18 months.
25	JOHN CIRITELLA, having been duly sworn as a	25	Q. What does the probationary period mean?
	701		703
1	witness, was examined and testified as follows	1	A. Generally, you are assigned to an FOT or Field
2	DIRECT EXAMINATION	2	Training Officer and you will ride with that person.
3	BY MR. PARKINS:	3	Generally, for that time, you are usually assigned to
4	Q. Detective, how old are you?	4	another person as a two-man car for again 12 to 18 months.
5	A. Forty-two.	5	Q. Does the Wilmington Police Department provide you wit
6	Q. Where were you born?	6	periodic retraining or training?
7	A. Wilmington, Delaware.	7	
8	_	1 1	A. That is correct.
	Q. Tell us where you went to high school?	8	A. That is correct.Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of
9	Q. Tell us where you went to high school? A. St. Elizabeth's High School.		
9 10		8	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of
	A. St. Elizabeth's High School.	8 9	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the
10	A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school?	8 9 10	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department?
10 11	A. St. Elizabeth's High School.Q. When did you graduate from high school?A. 1982.	8 9 10 11	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department?A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X
10 11 12	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? 	8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our
10 11 12 13	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. 	8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws
10 11 12 13 14	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us.
10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? A. Approximately two years. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify? A. Generally, yearly we have to qualify with our weapon,
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? A. Approximately two years. Q. Are you employed by the Wilmington Police Department? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify? A. Generally, yearly we have to qualify with our weapon, which means we have to go down the range and it is required
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? A. Approximately two years. Q. Are you employed by the Wilmington Police Department? A. That is correct. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify? A. Generally, yearly we have to qualify with our weapon, which means we have to go down the range and it is required it's three shoots, two daytime shoots and one nighttime
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? A. Approximately two years. Q. Are you employed by the Wilmington Police Department? A. That is correct. Q. When did you join the Police Department? 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify? A. Generally, yearly we have to qualify with our weapon, which means we have to go down the range and it is required it's three shoots, two daytime shoots and one nighttime shoot. You have to acquire a score that qualifies you to carry a firearm.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. St. Elizabeth's High School. Q. When did you graduate from high school? A. 1982. Q. What did you do after you graduated from high school? A. Went to work at a company called Gates Engineering. Q. And how long were you at Gates? A. Approximately two years. Q. Did you work at any other place after Gates? A. St. Joe's Container Company. Q. How long were you there? A. Approximately two years. Q. Are you employed by the Wilmington Police Department? A. That is correct. Q. When did you join the Police Department? A. 1986. 	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Could you tell us a little bit about the source of things that you receive, training you receive from the Police Department? A. It generally varies. Yearly we are mandated to have X amount of training of in-service hours. It could be our CPR, it could be updates in memos. It could be, again, laws of arrest. Certain cases dictate certain things for us. Q. Are you entitled to qualify on the range, your weapon? A. Yes. Q. Tell us, for those of the jury who might not be familiar with weapons, what does it mean to qualify? A. Generally, yearly we have to qualify with our weapon, which means we have to go down the range and it is required it's three shoots, two daytime shoots and one nighttime shoot. You have to acquire a score that qualifies you to

Does Wilmington Police Department have a SWAT team?

Q. Are you a member of that SWAT team?

5 Α. Yes. I am.

6 Q. Would you please tell the ladies and gentlemen of the

7 jury when you became a member of the SWAT team and how it is

8 that you qualified to become a member?

9 I became a member in 1988. We currently have, I

10 believe, 20 to 30 members. Again, it depends on our

11 military leave. We have normal, I guess, actual training,

12 it comes up once a month, and it depends on that training,

13 and you have to actually yearly make X amount of training to

14 be continued for the following year via our SWAT team.

15 Q. Do you simply sign up for the SWAT team?

16 A. No. You actually have to qualify via a physical

17 fitness test and an oral board.

18 Q. Do you receive any special training as a result of

your membership in the SWAT team? 19

20 A. We probably train a little bit more, we probably train

21 more often than the general patrol officer, yes.

22 I don't want to go back through your entire career.

23 But have you received any commendations, let's say since

24 2000?

25 Α. I generally have unit citations within the SWAT team,

709

1 Criminal Investigations Division. I have some individual

awards, whether it is an outstanding or a merit award. And

3 I am actually a Kiwanis Board winner for a quarter.

4 O. Have you received any disciplinary actions, let's say

5 since 2000?

6 Δ No. sir.

7 Q. Did you receive a commendation for this incident?

8 Δ. No. sir.

9 Q. Were you disciplined for this incident?

10 Α. No. sir.

11 Q. Aside from this incident, have you ever fired your

12 weapon away from the range?

13 Α. No, sir.

14 Q. Detective, what I would like to do is to begin by

discussion of the events of September 13. I would like to 15

16 make a list of what information became available to you as

17 these events unfolded. To do that, with the Court's

18 permission, I would like the Detective to help me make a

19 chart of the information and when it became available?

20 THE COURT: Okay.

21 MR. PARKINS: Thank you.

22 THE COURT: You can wait until he is set up.

23 MR. PARKINS: Your Honor, I have arbitrarily

24 divided these events into four different segments for

purposes of identifying when information became available to

the File 6 s 17/09/2007 Page 8 of 38

the record, Mr. Parkins.

3

4 MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. The first segment is

THE COURT: You might identify the segments for

710

711

5 before joining the pursuit. The second segment is during

6 pursuit. The third segment is Fifth Street. And the last

segment is Harrison Street.

May I ask the witness to come down, please?

(Witness steps down from stand.)

10 BY MR. PARKINS:

11 Let's focus on what it is that you learned before

12 joining the pursuit. Perhaps you could tell the jury what

13 you were doing when you first heard about this unfolding

14 incident.

2

8

9

15 Α. On September 13 I was actually working my Criminal

16 Investigations Division, a 4-to-12 shift or 1600-to-2400

17 shift. I was actually at my desk doing paperwork, typing a

18 report.

19 Q. And how did you hear about this incident?

20 I have a handheld radio that's right next to me. And

21 I heard the call come in, it was a call for backup, which I

22 in turn took as a call for assistance because of the tone of

23 the officer's voice.

24 Q. Before you joined the pursuit, why don't we list what

25 you knew before you got into your car and joined the

pursuit?

2 Α. Again, I will call it a radio call, is what I

3 received. And again, I took that as a call for assistance

4 because of his tone.

5 THE COURT: Members of the jury, can you read

6 that?

1

7 Okav.

8 THE WITNESS: Again, can everybody hear me okay?

9 BY MR. PARKINS:

10 Q. Yes. What else did you learn?

11 As soon as I heard the initial call for assistance, I

12 grabbed my radio. My car keys were right there. Because it

13 was an on-call weekend, our back parking lot to our Police

14 Department is kind of empty, so I was actually close in the

15 parking lot.

16 Again, with that call I grabbed my radio, with

17 his tone of his voice, and I went down actually two flights

18 of stairs, down into the back parking lot area.

19 Did you learn anything as you were proceeding back

20 towards the back parking lot area?

As I got out to the back parking lot, I then heard a 21 A.

22 "Shots fired, shots fired, police car taken."

23 Q. Would you please write on there "Shots fired"?

24 (Witness complies.)

Did you learn anything about what happened to the 25 Q.

police Carse vi Were Ville in a complete supposement 236-3 1

- 2 A. Again, with the "shots fired" call, the next
- 3 transmission was "Police car taken."
- 4 Q. So would you put on there something to indicate that
- 5 information?

(Witness complies.)

- 7 And, then, did you learn anything else about this Q.
- 8 event before you got into your car?
- 9 Again, as I heard this on the radio and I got in the
- 10 car, I then heard Sergeant Donohue that was actually
- 11 pursuing the vehicle.
- 12 O. All right. What did you do when you got into your
- 13 car?

R

- 14 A. As soon as I got in my car, I believe the transmission
- 15 was, "Location on Washington Street," at which point -- our
- 16 rear lock comes out of Fourth and Poplar Street on Fourth
- 17 Street, is where I exited out on. Washington Street is west
- 18 of me. I started in a westbound direction.
- 19 When did you first see the stolen police car?
- 20 A. I actually saw it at Fourth and Jefferson Streets. I
- 21 was traveling westbound on Fourth Street. At Jefferson
- 22 Street, I saw the vehicle.
- 23 Q. You were at Jefferson Street?
- 24 Α. I was at Jefferson Street.
- 25 Q. And where was the stolen police car?

- 1 The radio transmission at that particular time was the
- 2 vehicle was traveling in a southbound manner on Monroe
- 3 Street. And I knew that Jefferson -- I guess Monroe Street
- is one block west. And I knew that I would intersect with
- 5 it as the vehicle was coming out.
- 6 O Where was the stolen police car when you first saw it?
- 7 A. It came out from Monroe Street onto Fourth Street
- 8 westbound.
- 9 Would you describe for the ladies and gentlemen of the
- 10 jury the manner in which it pulled out onto Fourth Street?
- 11 A. When it came out on Fourth Street, again, from the
- 12 radio transmissions, you could see the vehicle kind of go
- 13 wide of that. Of course, I could see at that particular
- 14 time, there was actually two detective vehicles in front of
- 15 me, where I was situated. And as the car came out, you
- 16 could see another I guess it's a marked unit join the chase,
- 17 and there was another detective car right there.
- 18 Q. Was the wide turn something that was of some
- 19 importance or significant to you?
- 20 Δ. He turned, I would call it wide, which would be the
- 21 eastbound lane, he turned, and as he was approaching, the
- next block is Adams Street. As he came to Adams Street, I
- 23 could then visually see, there is a red light at Adams. And
- 24 he continued westbound through that red light.
- Why don't we list the information you learned when you

- Filed 07/09/2007 Page 9 of 38 first saw the police car on Fourth and Monroe under Pursuit?
- 2 I guess what I saw is the wide turn, I guess erratic
- 3 driving. Then I saw, actually, the red light both at Fourth
- and Adams westbound and Fourth and Jackson. So he ran bot
- 5 of those red lights. But his manner as he came up to
- 6 Jackson Street, again, he couldn't get around traffic. It
- 7 has like a turning lane to the left. So he had to actually
- 8 I guess maneuver through and accelerate through Jackson
- 9 Street.
- 10 Q. So he was maneuvering around cars?
- 11 A. That's correct.
- 12 Q. Why don't you indicate that information, please.
- 13 (Witness complies.)
- 14 Δ The other thing I noticed at this particular time
- 15 which was difficult to see is again there was enough police
- 16 presence there that he hadn't stopped at this particular
- 17 time. So from the initial chase that was given which was
- 18 initiated by a supervisor, at that particular time, he
- 19 hadn't stopped. And there was visible police presence there
- 20 at that time.
- 21 Q. So he wasn't stopping for police?
- 22 A. Not at that time, no.
- 23 Q. Could you add that to your list, please?
- 24 (Witness complies.)
- 25 Q. How many red lights did he run?

715

- 1 A. At least two that I visually saw.
- 2 Q. They were at Adams and Jackson Street?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 O For some of the jurors who may not be from Wilmington
- could you describe the intersection of Fourth and Adams? 5
- 6 Fourth and Adams probably, in the City of Wilmington,
- 7 Fourth Street is actually, it is actually, I guess it's two
- Я lanes westbound, two lanes eastbound. It is actually a
- fairly busy street for the City of Wilmington. And I would
- 10 call Fourth and Adams and Fourth and Jackson a very busy
- 11 street, because we have I guess it is a southbound off-ramp
- 12 that comes off right there on Jackson Street, along with
- 13 Jackson that runs, I guess, parallel with it. So it is a
- 14 very busy intersection for us.
- 15 Q. Southbound off-ramp from I-95?
- 16 A. That's correct.
- 17 O So some of this traffic coming southbound from I-95
- 18 crosses Fourth and Adams?

B-076

- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. What about traffic trying to get on the southbound
- 21 lane of I-95?
- 22 Α. Southbound actually goes down to Second and Jackson,
- 23 or Lancaster and Jackson.
- 24 Q. There are people coming down Jackson Street?
- 25 That's correct.

- AND THE MEDICAL PROPERTY OF THE COMMENT 1 O.
- Document 236-3

716

- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Is Jackson Street just a one-lane road? Q.
- 4 Α. No. Jackson Street is actually, if anybody has ever
- been off I-95, I think it is about four lanes, three lanes 5
- 6 at least, in a southbound manner.
- 7 Had you heard while you were in the pursuit, had you
- 8 already heard about the route that his pursuit was -- he was
- 9 taking in the car?
- 10 Yes, I did. By the time I got in my car, I knew they
- 11 were westbound, then I started hearing the directions that
- they were in a westbound manner on Seventh Street, which is 12
- 13 one way. Seventh Street in the City of Wilmington travels
- 14 eastbound -- yes, eastbound. So he was already on that
- 15 street driving. And then he went down to Monroe Street.
- 16 And he started southbound on Monroe Street.
- 17 O. So he was going one way, the wrong way on Seventh
- 18 Street?
- 19 A. On Seventh Street.
- 20 Q. Would you put that in, please, as information that you
- 21 acquired?
- 22 (Witness complies.)
- 23 Q. What was his speed like on Fourth Street?
- 24 Δ. I would say he was accelerating, because at that
- 25 particular time, even though I had a couple cars in front of
- 1 me, I don't think any of us could really catch up to him at
- 2 that particular time.
- 3 Q. Could you please put that on the list of things that
- 4 you learned?
- 5 (Witness complies.)
- Okay. Now, let's focus, if we could, on what happened 6 Q.
- 7 on Fifth Street. Let's tell the jury, first, what did you
- do when you were following the suspect on Fourth and he 8
- 9 turned?
- 10 A. What was happening is, as he was coming up, I guess,
- 11 through Fourth and Jackson, I actually had to maneuver a
- little bit more I guess into the eastbound lane to kind of 12
- 13 get through traffic myself. I know for a fact. I think
- 14 there was another couple cars that came from Fourth and
- 15 Jackson Street that added into the chase, or the pursuit.
- 16 But when we got to Fourth and Van Buren, I
- 17 realized there was multiple cars that were following the
- 18 stolen police car at that particular time. I decided to
- 19 parallel the chase, and at least go one block to Harrison,
- 20 at which point I decided to go northbound on Harrison Street
- 21 in the 400 block, with the thought that if the gentleman
- 22 comes out, gets out of his car, there is a containment, I
- 23 can at least contain that block, or if he continues in a
- 24 northbound manner on Van Buren Street, I can continue to
- parallel that chase and hope he would be at least contained

- to Filed 0.7/0.9/2007 Page 10 of 38 2 Q. You were driving an unmarked car at that time?
- 3 A. Unmarked detective car, ves.
- 4 Q. Did you have an emergency light available to you?
- 5 A. Yes. That car is equipped with wig-wags on, the
- 6 flashing lights, the headlights. I have a visor light that
- 7 comes down, and two rear mounted lights.
- 8 Q. When you say a flashing headlight, the kinds that
- 9 alternate, sort of waggle?
- 10 A. I guess they are called wig-wags.
- 11 Q. Did you have those on?
- 12 A.
- 13 Q. Did you drive against traffic on Harrison Street?
- 14 A. Yes, I did.
- 15 O. Was there any traffic coming your way?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. Did any cars have to turn to avoid you?
- 18 A.
- 19 Q. Where were you when you learned that the stolen polic
- 20 car had taken a left and was going west on Fifth Street?
- 21 I had actually, at that particular time, when I moved A.
- 22 into the 400 block, I was able to get to Fifth Street, at
- 23 which time, probably as soon as I got to Fifth Street I
- 24 could hear the radio transmission that he was westbound on
- 25 Fifth Street, which, again, I looked to my right, I could
- 1 see he was coming in my direction.
 - What did you do?
 - 3 Δ. I got out of the vehicle, and I moved over to, it's
 - the northeast corner of Fifth and Harrison Street, behind
 - 5 the building line at that particular time.
 - 6 Did you go behind the building, behind meaning on the
 - 7 Harrison Street side of the building?
 - 8 A. I would have been on the Harrison Street side of that
 - 9 corner, yes.

2 Q.

- 10 O. What did you see next?
- 11 At that particular time, he began driving, again, in a
- 12 westbound manner in the 1100 block. And then he, the
- 13 subject stops. As the subject stops, I begin to
- 14 approach him. The reason I put the vehicle out there is
- 15 again to kind of slow down the chase, actually deescalate
- 16 the events that are happening. It is a pursuit through the
- 17 city.
- 18 One of the things here, it's the shots fired,
- 19 that's a deadly force. I already know that I have deadly
- 20 force ---
- 21 THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, the witness' testimony
- 22 should be responsive to questions.
 - MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. I am sorry, Your Honor.
- 24 BY MR. PARKINS:

- B-077
- 25 Q. What did you conclude about the situation as you

pulled integration 25 Fittle M& Harrison cument 236-31 QFiles 1070/09/2007 vehiles ge 11 of 38 2 At the time I pulled into the intersection, I already 2 Behind the stolen vehicle. The stolen vehicle and the knew of a shots fired complaint. And I took that as a suspect begin driving at me at a high rate of speed, meaning 4 deadly force had been used. that I have to back up to get out of the way at that 4 5 Again, it's a police car that was taken. I know 5 particular time. 6 that is at least two armed police officers. 6 Q. What did you do? 7 How did he get the vehicle? What crime was 7 Δ. I kept on backing up. And I just thought I was going 8 committed? All factors that I have to take in at that 8 to run out of real estate, run out of room. 9 particular time 9 Q. Did you fire your weapon at this time? 10 By pulling the car in, it's just, again, 10 A. Yes, I did. 11 deescalating the event. 11 Q. Please tell the jury why you fired your weapon at this 12 So you pulled in the car to deescalate the event? Q. 12 time? 13 A. And contain the area. 13 A. Because I thought the suspect was going to kill me. 14 Q. Now, what did you do when you got out of your car? 14 Q. Let's put down here what we know, what you knew as 15 Δ. Went over to the northeast corner at Fifth and result of the events on Fifth Street. You said you gave him 15 16 Harrison Streets. verbal commands. Am I correct? 16 17 Q. And what did you see next? 17 A. On Fifth Street, yes, I did. 18 A. At that particular time the vehicle came into the 1100 18 Q. Did he respond to those, comply? 19 block of West Fifth, and it stopped. 19 A. I took his eye contact that he knew that I was giving 20 Q. What did you do? 20 him verbal commands. 21 Α. At that particular time, I moved out of the vehicle 21 Q. Did he comply with your commands? 22 and began verbal commands to the vehicle, identifying myself 22 Α, 23 as a Wilmington police officer, "Turn off the car and get 23 Q. Would you please put that information on here for us? 24 out of the vehicle." 24 (Witness complies.) 25 Q. Were you in plain clothes? 25 Q. I believe you said he made eye contact? 721 723 1 A. I was, yes. A. 1 That's correct. 2 Did the driver of the stolen car respond to you when Q. 2 Q. What was your belief at that time as to whether he 3 you were shouting at him? 3 knew you were there? 4 A. Yes. 4 Δ. I believe that he saw me and he knew I was there. 5 Q. What did he do? 5 Q. What happened? You said he accelerated the car? 6 A. As I was giving my verbal commands, the driver of the ĸ Α. That's correct. 7 vehicle, who I knew was not a Wilmington police officer, 7 Q. In what direction did he drive? 8 made eye contact with me. 8 Α. Right at me. 9 O. Did he turn his head or look straight ahead at you? 9 Q. Would you please put that on there? 10 A. He looked straight ahead at me. 10 (Witness complies.) 11 Q. But did he turn his head to look at you? 11 Q. What did you do? 12 Α. 12 A. I fired my weapon at that particular time. 13 Q. What happened after he looked at you? 13 Q. Did you move first? 14 At that particular time, I thought that he observed me 14 Δ. At which particular time? 15 and that he was going to comply by getting out of the car 15 Q. When he was driving at you? 16 and be taken into custody. 16 Α. I was backpedaling. 17 Q. What happened? 17 Q. Would you please put that on? 18 Α. At that particular time, the car accelerated towards 18 (Witness complies.) 19 me. 19 Q. Why did you fire your weapon? 20 Q. Was it going close to you or was it going at you or 20 Α. Because, again, I thought his intent was to kill me. 21 what? 21 Q. B-078 Please put that on. 22 A, The position that I was at, as the vehicle started 22 (Witness complies.) 23 accelerating, because the position I was taking is I wasn't 23 Now, let's talk about what happened as he drove past Q. sure if the vehicles behind us, which were marked police 24 24 you. How close was he to you when he drove past?

cars, were going to do any type of stop on him.

25

Within arm's length.

726 AFiledworld personally charge gen With an attempted 1 Q. Classe than 4 or var 0 to 25 i4 i GMSx? Document 236 31 2 Δ. murder. 3 Q. As close as I am to this jury box? 3 Q. And it was murder of you, attempted? 4 Δ About. That's arm's length. Α. In the State of Delaware, murder in the first 5 What did he do after he went past you? Q. 5 degree -- correction. Attempted murder first, any law 6 A. As he went past me, he struck, I guess, a white Jeep 6 enforcement officer is in that statute, murder in the first 7 Cherokee that was parked right on the corner of the 500 7 dearee. block of North Harrison Street. 8 a. The killing of a police officer in the exercise of his 9 And what happened then? Q. 9 duties is murder in the first degree? 10 Δ. He began to turn that vehicle -- well, at that 10 A. That's correct. In the State of Delaware. 11 particular time I knew he crashed the vehicle. I wasn't 11 Q. Would you please put that on? 12 sure if he was going to go westbound. From where my vehicle 12 (Witness complies.) 13 I knew was parked, I didn't know at this point where he was 13 Q. Now, I gather that at no time did you actually see a 14 going to go, if it was westbound on Fifth 14 deadly weapon in the possession of Mr. Smith. Am I correct? 15 Street. In fact, what happened is when he hit the Cherokee 15 Α. I had the car as his deadly weapon. 16 he started turning it in a 180-degree fashion, and began to 16 Q. Would you please put that on? 17 travel northbound in the 500 block of Harrison Street. 17 (Witness complies.) 18 Incidentally, at this time did you know that Officer 18 Q. And then you mentioned he hit the Jeep Cherokee? 19 Kurten had pulled his car in behind yours? 19 Α. 20 Α. No, I did not. 20 Q. Was that something of significance to you at the time? 21 Q. So after he hit the car what did he do, and he spun 21 A. Again, his continued I guess just disregard for 22 the Jeep? 22 anybody that was out there and his eluding of the police at 23 Α. He turned the Jeep about 180 degrees northbound, and 23 that particular time. 24 then at that particular time he continued, he continued 24 Q. Would you please put on there the hitting the Jeep 25 northbound in the 500 block himself. 25 Cherokee? 725 727 1 What did you see or hear or smell at that time? Q. 1 (Witness complies.) 2 A. I could smell that there was tires burning, rubber was 2 Q. And then you saw him accelerate up Harrison Street? burning. I can hear the acceleration of the engine at that 3 Α. Yes. He eventually I guess got clear of the Jeep that 4 particular time. he was pushing, at which point he did get clear of the Jeep. 5 Q. Could you hear tires? 5 Q. Some of the ladies and gentlemen of the jury might be 6 A. Yes, I could. 6 curious as to why you think he was trying to accelerate --7 Q. What were they doing? 7 THE COURT: We don't need a speech, Mr. Parkins. 8 A. It seemed like they were just burning and squealing. 8 Ask a question. 9 Q. Why don't we put some of this information that is now 9 MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir. 10 available to you, and let's -- first of all, did he stop at 10 BY MR. PARKINS: 11 all after you fired your weapon at him? 11 If you were able to walk up the hill, which we will Q. 12 Α. No. He hasn't stopped for any police at that 12 talk about later, and follow him, why is it that you believe 13 particular time. 13 he was accelerating or trying to accelerate up the hill? 14 Q. Would you please put that on? 14 A. To continue to flee. 15 (Witness complies.) 15 No. What makes you say he was trying to accelerate if Q. 16 Q. Now, you are a detective. Am I correct? 16 you were able to walk after him? 17 A. That is correct. 17 Because again, just the overall -- the burn marks that 18 Q. Do you make decisions about, in the initial instance, 18 I could smell, I could hear, just the engine, and just the 19 about what to charge people with when you arrest them? 19 acceleration at that particular time. 20 A. I can, yes. 20 a All right. Why don't you put on there "accelerate"? 21 O. And in this particular instance, as you were on the 21 (Witness complies.) 22 corner, what would you have decided about what to charge Mr. 22 MR. PARKINS: Your Honor, I don't mean to

Smith with?

My first contact with Mr. Smith?

23

24 A.

25

23

24

B-079

dictate to the Court any schedule. I am about to switch to

THE COURT: Are you going to need the Detective

a different set of demonstratives.

- 732 Page 13 of 38 And the stolen police of the composition of 236-31 AFilerels 07/09/2007 2 in front of it or behind it? 2 Q. Were you on the sidewalk when you began shouting thes 3 A. I would say it was at least even with it. 3 orders and identifying yourself as a police officer? 4 O What did you do when the car stopped at that position? 4 MR. CROSSE: Your Honor, this is leading. 5 Α. At this particular time I thought the pursuit was 5 THE COURT: It is. Sustained. 6 actually going to deescalate, meaning that we had control of 6 BY MR. PARKINS: 7 it and we could be in control of this pursuit at this 7 O. Where were you first when you began to shout at the 8 particular time. 8 driver? 9 Again, I was on this corner. And I began coming 9 Δ. As soon as I began moving to the car, I began my 10 out in this direction, in here. 10 announcements. 11 O. You are gesturing as if you came out in a sort of 11 Q. Did you continue to shout when you went into the 12 southeasterly direction? 12 street? 13 Δ. I would say that was a southbound, I took a 13 A. Yes, I did. 14 southeasterly approach towards the vehicle. 14 Q. What happened next? 15 Did you go on the east side of the stop sign there, Q. 15 A. Again, I am coming from the sidewalk out into the 16 the side away from us or the side that is facing us? 16 street, at which point I am yelling. And at that particular 17 Α. I was on the other side, the east side of the stop 17 time, again, I can see the driver. He is not a Wilmington 18 sign. 18 police officer at this particular time, at which point, 19 THE COURT: The sidewalk side, Detective? 19 again, because of the situation, meaning that we weren't 20 THE WITNESS: I started on the sidewalk -- I am 20 sure at that particular time what measures we were going to 21 sorry. It's on the other side, where you could actually 21 take next, meaning was it going to be a car stop, and seeing 22 read the stop sign. 22 what the operator was going to do at that particular time, 23 BY MR. PARKINS: 23 continue my verbal commands. 24 Q. Why don't you just point? 24 Q. What did the driver do if anything before he began to 25 Δ. I am sorry. Again, from the building line, on the 25 drive forward again? 733 1 sidewalk, and then out into the street. 1 A, He actually -- we made eye contact. He actually 2 THE COURT: Okay. 2 looked at me. 3 BY MR. PARKINS: 3 O. At that time did you have a belief as to whether he 4 Q. How far out into the street did you get? 4 saw you or not? 5 A. Again, it was at least a carlength -- width. 5 Α. I took that as he did see me. 6 O. Car width? 6 THE COURT: We have been through this already. 7 A. Yes, sir. 7 I certainly appreciate your wanting to have the Detective 8 O. At what point were you when you began shouting verbal 8 illustrate by photograph, which I think is an excellent way 9 orders to Mr. Smith? 9 to demonstrate where people are positioned. But we have 10 Α. When the vehicle came to a stop and I began moving 10 been through this testimony. 11 towards it, I began announcing myself as police. 11 MR. PARKINS: We will speed it up, Your Honor. 12 Q. What were you wearing at that time? 12 BY MR. PARKING 13 A. I had a shirt with the Wilmington Police Detective 13 Q. Show the direction that the car drove when it started 14 logo on the chest. And knowing that, I began my verbal 14 to come forward? 15 commands, making sure that I at least identify myself and 15 A. Again, it would have been in a manner in this 16 then hopefully I could get some response from him. 16 direction here. 17 Q. Did you have your badge? 17 18 Α. Yes, I did. 18 Fifth Street towards the northern edge of Fifth Street, 19 Q. Where was that?

 - And you are gesturing from essentially the center of

 - 19 beyond the stop sign. Is that correct?
 - 20 Α. Again, if we are going to use the truck as just a
 - 21 guide mark, the vehicle began westbound, and again, it began
 - 22 coming in this direction westbound. Again, it was in
 - 23 between here (indicating).
 - 24 Q. Would you point out to the ladies and gentlemen of the
 - jury where you were when you fired your first shots?

A.

right side of my belt line.

BY MR. PARKINS:

That was on, attached. It's a clip and it's on the

THE WITNESS: No, sir.

Was the badge visible as you were outside?

THE COURT: Were you wearing a jacket?

20

21

22

23

24

- 1 A. Conson habelbeen-solnes here in this are a continuent 236-31
- 2 on the street, maybe three feet from the curb line.
- 3 Q. Did you fire shots after that while on Fifth Street?
- 4 A. Yes, I did.
- 5 Q. And where were you so far as you can remember when you
- 6 fired those shots?
- 7 A. Again, because of the car's acceleration at this
- 8 particular time and I am backpedaling, I am on -- eventually
- 9 I get to the curb, at which point, again, the vehicle is
- 10 right on top of me.
- 11 Q. And you are on the sidewalk at this time, sir?
- 12 A. That's correct.
- 13 Q. Let's see if we can take a look at the Photograph 69.
- 14 What does this photograph depict?
- 15 A. This is the 500 block of North Harrison, normal
- 16 traffic, if you can see this vehicle right here, faces in a
- 17 southbound -- that is normal traffic flow. But that vehicle
- 18 is parked, but that is the normal traffic, it would be this
- 19 direction is normal traffic.
- 20 Q. When you say that vehicle is parked, you are pointing
- 21 to a blue? I can't tell what that is, but a blue car?
- 22 A. That's correct.
- 23 Q. Show the jury what path the stolen police car took as
- 24 it went through here?
- 25 A. In this particular photograph, the front of my car,
 - 737
- 1 the vehicle came through and just in front of my car, and
- 2 again, the Jeep here, this is the white Jeep Cherokee that I
- 3 talked about, was again in front of the blue car here in
- 4 this area, facing southbound, so it was facing the same
- 5 direction as the vehicle here. And the stolen police car
- 6 came through, striking the white Jeep.
- 7 Q. What did it do after it hit the white Jeep?
- 8 A. The police car continued to push this Jeep in the
- 9 direction that you currently see it in the photograph.
- 10 Q. I see over there some placards, it looks like 17 and a
- 11 19. Do you see those, sir?
- 12 A. It would be these two right here?
- 13 Q. Yes. Do you know what those likely represent
- 14 A. Again, EDU, the Evidence Detection Unit puts placards
- 15 out. I can assume what they are. But they would either be,
- 16 in a situation like this they could be spent shell casings.
- 17 They can be projectiles or any other items of evidence that
- 18 the evidence unit felt was necessary to preserve.
- 19 Q. Did you fire any shots while you were in this area?
- 20 A. In this particular area?
- 21 Q. Yes.
- 22 A. No, sir.
- 23 Q. Would you -- what did you do after the stolen police
- 24 car hit the Jeep?
- 25 A. Again, as the police car began -- after I realized

- that the vericle shall be policed as was of ing to take a
- 2 northbound route, I began to continue up the sidewalk,
- 3 monitoring the police vehicle. You have to realize it was
- 4 on the outside of the Jeep at this particular time, in this
- 5 area.
- 6 Q. You say you continued on the sidewalk and you are
- 7 pointing to the eastern sidewalk of Harrison Street?
- 8 A. This would be the east side of North Harrison Street.
- 9 Again, I was taking a northbound direction. It would be up
- 10 the street.
- 11 Q. Is there a hill there?
- 12 A. There is, yes.
- 13 Q. Going up or down the hill?
- 14 A. I would call it in a northbound direction. But I was
- 15 going up the hill.
- 16 Q. Did you at any time enter into the street on Harrison
- 17 Street?
- 18 A. I did. And it's beyond this vehicle in this area
- 19 right here.
- 20 Q. When you say beyond this vehicle, you are gesturing to
- 21 beyond the blue vehicle?
- 22 A. That is correct. Beyond this blue vehicle. It would
- 23 be, I guess, the back trunk area, the rear bumper.
- 24 Q. And where were you, sir, when you fired your final
- 25 three shots? In what general area?
- 739
- 1 A. I would have been in the street, in that particular
- 2 area.
- 3 Q. Behind the parked blue vehicle?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 MR. PARKINS: Would you show me, Mr. White,
- 6 please, DX-79.
- 7 BY MR. PARKINS:
- 8 Q. Does this photograph -- what does this photograph
- 9 depict?
- 10 A. This is the front of the white Cherokee. Obviously,
- 11 you can see the vehicle damage at this particular time from
- 12 the impact of the stolen police car. The other thing you
- 13 can also see is, again, this is a mark that was determined
- 14 to be an acceleration mark.
- 15 Q. What vehicle caused the acceleration mark?
- 16 A. That was the stolen police car.
- 17 Q. Thank you.
- 18 Thank you, Mr. White.
- 19 Detective, what I would like to do is to review
- 20 with you briefly some of the policies of the Wilmington
- 21 Police Department and ask you how you applied those policies
- 22 in this particular situation.
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- 24 Q. Detective, can you see that from where you are?
- 25 A. Yes, I can.

CARSES THE SHIP HIS THE SHIP OF THE SHIP O 1 Q.

- 2 A. This is our force continuum that we have for the
- 3 Wilmington Police Department.
- 4 Q. Can you explain to the jury what a force continuum is
- 5 insofar as the Wilmington Police Department interprets it?
- 6 Any use of force that the Wilmington Police Department
- 7 is going to take, we use the continuum. What a continuum
- 8 is, if you could read it here, again, it goes from different
- 9 elements of what we kind of use as our continuum. Some
- 10 people call it I guess a ladder. There is other
- 11 definitions. But it's a force continuum. What you do is
- 12 try to exercise each of those elements as it applies when
- 13 you are effecting an arrest.
- 14 Q. What are the elements in the force continuum here?
- 15 A. You have physical presence. Verbal warning. Verbal
- 16 command. You have a hands-on control. A hands-on
- 17 countermeasure. Intermediate weapon. The last one would be
- 18 a deadly weapon -- correction, deadly force.
- 19 I think all of us can understand the first three. We
- 20 won't take time to explain those. But what are hands-on
- 21 countermeasures?
- 22 Δ. Hands-on countermeasures would be if you have to use
- 23 your hands or I guess even your feet. If may be you have a
- 24 subject resisting in a manner that maybe you have to apply
- 25 either a wrist lock or leg sweep to an individual maybe.

741

- 1 That would be considered a hands-on countermeasure.
- Q. The next item is intermediate weapon, which includes
- 3 choice of a chemical weapon, asp baton, or taser. What is
- 4 an -- what is the chemical weapon referred to here?
- 5 A. Chemical weapon is generally our pepper spray or OC
- 6 spray that we carry.
- 7 Q. What is an asp baton?
- 8 Δ. Our asp baton is actually the expandable bat. You
- 9 actually kind of give it a wrist throw and it will expand.
- 10 Q. And a taser, I think most of us have heard about that.
- 11 Maybe you could tell us?
- 12 A. A taser is an electronic device. We carry one that
- 13 actually shoots darts at a distance of 21 feet.
- 14 Q. Did you have on that night a chemical weapon, an asp
- 15 baton or taser with you?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Let's look at the next paragraph for a second. Can
- 18 you tell us -- I guess I will have to read it for the
- 19 record:
- 20 "However, members should be mindful that the
- 21 force needed to control an incident may not fall on the
- 22 prescribed continuum sequentially in all circumstances.
- 23 Therefore, members should use their discretion to quickly
- 24 and safely apply the necessary level of force to meet
- situations involving arresting, safety of citizens or

- offiled 0.77/09/2007 Page 15 of 38
- 2 What does that mean?
- Α. What that pretty much says is that as you go -- if I 4 have to arrest a subject -- and again, there is different
- 5 levels. If he actively resists, there is different
- 6 elements. What happens is, if he doesn't have gun, so to
- speak, and I go to approach him and he pulls out a gun, the
- 8 force continuum could change immediately as I effect that
- 9 arrest. Thus, we don't have to necessarily stay with each
- 10 of those steps as prescribed.
- 11 Were you able to go through the entire force continuum
- 12 on the night of September 13th?
- 13 A. No. I was not.
- 14 Q. Where did you start?
- 15 Δ I started at police presence, continued to verbal
- 16 commands.
- 17 Q. Then what was the next step that you used?
- 18 A. Deadly force.
- 19 Q. The next procedure or policy that we have highlighted
- are some of the parameters for using deadly force. Would
- 21 you please read for us Item 1, so that we have a record of
- 22 it?
- 23 A. Yes, sir, No. 1.
- 24 "An officer is authorized to unholster his
- 25 pistol whenever he has reasonable suspicion to believe that
- he or anyone in his immediate vicinity is in imminent danger 1
- 2 of physical harm."
- 3 Earlier this morning you prepared this chart which
- 4 contains the information that you knew. Can you see that
- 5 from here, Detective?
- 6 I can, some of it, yes. That's okay.
- 7 O. Which of these factors in your view authorized you to
- 8 unhoister your weapon?
- 9 The initial "Shots fired" call is a deadly force. I
- 10 took that as at least I could unhoister my weapon at that
- 11 particular time.
- 12 The next item in the use of force parameters or deadly
- 13 force parameters, "If feasible, prior to using a firearm,
- the officer shall identify himself as a police officer and 14
- 15 shall give warning."
- 16 Did you do that on this evening?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. What did you do to identify yourself?
- 19 I told --
 - THE COURT: You have gone through that, Mr.
- Parkins. I would like to move this along. 21
- 22 MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir.
 - THE COURT: This is the third time you have
- 24 asked him to discuss this.
- MR. PARKINS: Yes, sir.

20

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 236	3-3	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 16 of 38 750 than lethal, from a distance say a subject had a knife.
2	Q. Did you have a belief as to whether there were	2	You could effectively, from here, even maybe to the wall,
3	exceptional circumstances here?	3	direct a shot with a beanbag round and hopefully have that
4	A. Yes.	4	suspect again drop the knife or at least gain control of
5	Q. And is the belief based on anything other than what	5	that situation. It's just a less than lethal use that we
6	you have already told us?	6	have within our department.
7	A. No, it is not.	7	THE COURT: Thank you.
8	Q. Detective, how long were you at the scene after the	8	Ms. Sulton, do you need that easel up?
9	shooting was concluded?	9	MS. SULTON: I might.
10	A. Not long.	10	THE COURT: I was going to have Mr. Parkins
11	Q. Did you see any jubilation or high-fiving or laughing	11	remove it.
12	among the officers?	12	
13	A. No, sir.	13	MS. SULTON: That is not necessary, Your Honor.
14	•		CROSS-EXAMINATION
15	The same and the s	14	BY MS. SULTON:
16	back first you went for coffee strike that.	15	Q. I would like to take you back just briefly to the
	Where did you go after you left the scene?	16	pursuit, Detective Ciritella. What number car were you
17	A. We were sequestered into a vehicle, at which point we	17	behind Car 1180?
18	knew we were going back to our police headquarters, which is	18	A. At which point, ma'am?
19	protocol. We did stop for coffee. But again, the mood in	19	Q. When you joined the pursuit, were you car No. 5, 6, 7,
20	the car was I guess very calm, in the degree that no one was	20	8?
21	really talking at all, from the situation.	21	A. Initially, when I saw the vehicle at Fourth and
22	Q. No laughing?	22	Jefferson Street, I would describe my number maybe as No. 6
23	A. No, sir.	23	Q. And was there any point at which you were, prior to
24	Q. Joking?	24	the point at which you broke off and went in the other
25	A. No, sir.	25	direction from the caravan, was there any point at which you
	749		751
1	Q. High-fiving?	1	751 were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180?
1 2		1 2	1.5
	Q. High-fiving?	1	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180?
2	Q. High-fiving? A. No.	2	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no.
2	Q. High-fiving?A. No.Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while	2 3	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive
2 3 4	Q. High-fiving?A. No.Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped?	3 4	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was
2 3 4 5	Q. High-fiving?A. No.Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped?A. While it was stopped? No, sir.	2 3 4 5	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these 	2 3 4 5 6	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street?
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? 	2 3 4 5 6 7	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is qualified in that because we never want to give that to our 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person? A. No, ma'am.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you know whether or not Officer Donohue was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is qualified in that because we never want to give that to our patrol units to criss-cross our rounds. So we are 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you know whether or not Officer Donohue was reporting what was going on along the route?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is qualified in that because we never want to give that to our patrol units to criss-cross our rounds. So we are authorized to take it out. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you know whether or not Officer Donohue was reporting what was going on along the route? A. Yes, she was. B-083
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. High-fiving? A. No. Q. Did you at any time ever shoot at this vehicle while it was stopped? A. While it was stopped? No, sir. Q. Looking back on things, how do you feel about these events today? A. Tragic incident. I wish I never used I wish I was never placed in a predicament to use deadly force. I don't think any law enforcement officer wants to do that, no. MR. PARKINS: Thank you. Nothing further. THE COURT: Ms. Sulton, you may cross-examine. Detective, Mr. Parkins has asked a couple of witnesses about a beanbag gun. What is it? THE WITNESS: Wilmington Police, we do have a beanbag gun. We use it as a shotgun. It comes in a 12-gauge variety. Our SWAT team is authorized to take that out. Again, that is considered a less than lethal, I guess firearm that we use. But again, only our SWAT team is qualified in that because we never want to give that to our patrol units to criss-cross our rounds. So we are authorized to take it out. THE COURT: I wanted to make sure the jury 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	were closer than 35 feet to the rear bumper of Car 1180? A. I don't believe so, no. Q. Could you explain how you could see Car 1180 drive erratically when you did not see Marilyn Garcia, who was sitting on the porch on the steps at the intersection of Fifth and Harrison Street? A. The intersection of Fourth and Jefferson in the City of Wilmington, again, what I see on this particular day very clear, at that particular time in the city — it is actually I guess a downgrade, it actually kind of slopes down, at that particular time, we are in — I guess we are traveling westbound, but we are kind of in the middle with our lights activated. As the vehicle comes out of Fourth and Monroe Street, he comes out, he comes out to my line of view. Q. Did you see Car 1180 hit another car? A. Yes. The white Jeep Cherokee. Q. Other than that, along the pursuit? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see it hit a person? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you know whether or not Officer Donohue was reporting what was going on along the route?

Page 748 to 751 of 856

04/21/2007 08:39:06

16 of 69 sheets

	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 236		Filed 07/09/2007 Page 17 of 38 ⁷⁵⁸
1	A. It would have been in between my vehicle, which is the	1	Q. While firing?
2	maroon Crown Vic, Crown Victoria this is actually a stop	2	A. While firing, no, ma'am, I did not.
3	sign. I don't know if you can see it in the photograph. It	3	Q. Who, then, in the immediate vicinity was in an
4	would have been in this path right here, ma'am.	4	imminent threat of serious injury or death?
5	Q. Do you see those stairs that are just adjoined almost	5	A. At this particular time, as the vehicle drives past,
6	to the building there, or the home on the corner, they are	6	Officer Dempsey is in this line. I still do not know which
7	white stairs? Can you tell that from this photograph?	7	direction the vehicle is going.
8	A. I believe you are talking about this area right in	8	Q. So let me widen the time frame. From the moment that
9	here ma'am?	9	you discharged your first bullet to the moment at which you
10	Q. Yes.	10	fired your 13th bullet, who at the time that you are doing
11	A. Yes, ma'am.	11	the firing, who was in the immediate vicinity at imminent
12	Q. That's where Marilyn Garcia was sitting when she was	12	risk or threat of death or serious bodily injury? Who?
13	shot. Correct?	13	A. Sergeant Dempsey.
14	A. That is reported, yes, ma'am.	14	Q. When?
15		15	A. When the vehicle drives past me, he is on the driver's
1	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	16	•
16	exited your vehicle?		side, as I indicated. Again, the stolen police vehicle has
17	A. That's correct, ma'am.	17	not made a directional change at that particular time. As
18	Q. And you never saw Marilyn Garcia?	18	it turns, I stop firing.
19	A. No, ma'am.	19	Q. So how many shots did you fire while you thought
20	Q. While you were walking up the street shooting at Mr.	20	Officer Dempsey was in imminent risk of serious death or
21	Smith, did you ever see Mr. Gwyn standing right on the	21	I mean serious injury or death?
22	sidewalk on the other side of the street?	22	A. I would say four-to-six range, ma'am.
23	A. And I believe you would be referring to this sidewalk,	23	Q. Okay. So if we subtract six shots let's subtract
24	that would be the west side of the street?	24	nine. Who was in the immediate vicinity when you fired your
25	Q. Correct.	25	last four shots?
	757		759
1	A	1 1	A wear and the consideration of the following and the first section of the consideration of t
1 .	A. No, ma'am.	'	A. In the immediate vicinity, he posed a threat by his
2	_	2	actions at that particular time.
	Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct?		,, ,
2	Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct.	2	actions at that particular time.
3	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are 	3	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity?
3	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? 	2 3 4	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular
2 3 4 5	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. 	2 3 4 5	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the
2 3 4 5	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? 	2 3 4 5 6	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 910 111 122 133	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am.
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 910 111 122 133 144 155 166 177	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct?
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am.
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 200 211	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you never saw Ms. Garcia, you never saw Officer Dempsey, you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And you have worked with him for over a decade.
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 20 21 22 22	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you never saw Ms. Garcia, you never saw Officer Dempsey, you never saw Officer Kurten, you never saw Mr. Gwyn or Mrs. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And you have worked with him for over a decade. Correct?
22 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21 22 22 23	 Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you never saw Ms. Garcia, you never saw Officer Dempsey, you never saw Officer Kurten, you never saw Mr. Gwyn or Mrs. Gwyn, none of those people? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And you have worked with him for over a decade. Correct?
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 20 21 22 22 23 22 24 24 24 25 26 26 27 27 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28 28	Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you never saw Ms. Garcia, you never saw Officer Dempsey, you never saw Officer Kurten, you never saw Mr. Gwyn or Mrs. Gwyn, none of those people? A. I think I testified to seeing Officer, or Sergeant	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And you have worked with him for over a decade. Correct? A. I have been on the force with him for 20-plus years. But as my immediate supervisor, is that what you are asking
22 33 44 55 66 77 88 99 100 111 122 133 144 155 166 177 188 199 202 212 222 225	Q. And this is daylight, again. Correct? A. That's correct. Q. Did you see Officer Kurten shooting while you are shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. Did you see Officer Dempsey shooting? A. No, ma'am. Q. And he was on the driver's side of the vehicle, he testified. Correct? A. That's correct, ma'am. I never saw him engaged in this target or this suspect. He would have been, it's just off the picture line. It would have been to the driver's side of my door when I first saw Sergeant Dempsey. He would have been in that area, ma'am. Q. And you never saw the other people who were located on the street or on the sidewalks or on the porches on Harrison Street? A. No, ma'am. Q. So at any time during which you fired 13 shots, you never saw Ms. Garcia, you never saw Officer Dempsey, you never saw Officer Kurten, you never saw Mr. Gwyn or Mrs. Gwyn, none of those people? A. I think I testified to seeing Officer, or Sergeant	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	actions at that particular time. Q. Who is in the immediate vicinity? A. I am in the immediate vicinity at that particular time. He is still a risk. He still has control of the scene. The other officers while he is driving in a northbound manner are in that vicinity. He has a car, ma'am, which is not on foot. The element that he has a vehicle means that he can go, the general public, if he continues past that intersection, continues to drive, everyone is at risk at this particular time, as I perceive it. Q. Are you bound by the requirements of the use of deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers' manual? A. No, ma'am. Q. I would like to ask you a little bit about Sergeant Browne. You have worked with him for well over a decade. Correct? I believe his title is Lieutenant Browne, William Browne, who testified here yesterday. Correct? A. Yes, ma'am. Q. And you have worked with him for over a decade. Correct? A. I have been on the force with him for 20-plus years. But as my immediate supervisor, is that what you are asking me?

- 1 Q. Rose il in 4-cyay that 4-y GMS rk a Document 236-3
- 2 department that you have come to know William Browne?
- 3 A. That's accurate.
- 4 Q. And is it fair to say that in your opinion, based upon
- 5 your experience with him, that he strives to be accurate
- 6 when writing reports?
- 7 A. I would say that is correct.
- 8 Q. You are aware that Mr. Browne conducted the
- 9 investigation in this case. Correct?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And you are aware that he wrote a report as a result
- 12 of his investigation?
- 13 A. That's correct.
- 14 Q. So if he says in his report, during this time
- 15 Detective Ciritella was aware of the other officers firing,
- 16 he was incorrect?
- 17 A. I would say that's yes.
- 18 Q. If he says in his report that you were crouched in a
- 19 tactical position, would be be incorrect?
- 20 A. I think I have described a tactical position, and
- 21 again, I guess, if you want to call it a crouch, maybe an
- 22 isosceles, it is a stance that I describe, I call it a
- 23 tactical stance. So, no, he wouldn't be inaccurate at that.
- 24 Q. Do you recall me taking your deposition and asking you
- 25 whether or not you were crouched in a tactical position?
 - 761

- 1 A. Yes, ma'am, I do.
- 2 Q. Do you recall your answer?
- 3 A. I believe I did not have an example of what you define
- 4 as crouching in my deposition.
- 5 Q. Didn't you deny that you were in a crouched tactical
- 6 position?
- 7 A. No, ma'am. I don't think we ever defined what a
- 8 crouching position was in my deposition.
- 9 Q. Let's take a look at your deposition.
- 10 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 11 MS. SULTON: If you would be kind enough,
- 12 counsel, I'm on Page 90.
- 13 THE WITNESS: I am sorry. I didn't hear you.
- 14 BY MS. SULTON:
- 15 Q. Page 90. Let's start at Line 8. Let me know when you
- 16 are there.
- 17 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 18 Q. My question was: "Then you fire between two and four
- 19 rounds into the windshield?"
- 20 And your answer?
- 21 A. "That's correct."
- 22 Q. My question: "You are backpedaling as you are
- 23 discharging your weapon these first two or four times"?
- 24 And your answer?
- 25 A. "That I don't know."

- Q. Filed 07/09/2007 Page 18 of 38 Question: Was there ever any point at which you had
- 2 got into a crouching position and --"
 - Your answer?
- 4 A. "No, ma'am."

3

- 5 Q. "Question: No? So if someone says in some report
- 6 somewhere that you got into a crouching position, that's
- 7 just incorrect because that didn't happen, did it?"
- 8 And your answer?
- 9 A. "I don't believe so, no."
- 10 Q. If you thought that Mr. Smith posed such a danger whe
- 11 you left the police station, as a member of the SWAT team,
- 12 why did you not call for their assistance?
- 13 A. Because I am not authorized to do that, ma'am.
- 14 Q. Do you know if the SWAT team was ever called out?
- 15 A. No, ma'am, they were not.
- 16 MS. SULTON: If I can have just a minute, Your
- 17 Honor.
- 18 THE COURT: Sure.
- 19 BY MS. SULTON:
- 20 Q. So, now, after the Car 1180 passes you, and it passes
- 21 this sidewalk, and it's going up the hill, was there a point
- 22 at which before you shot Mr. Smith in the head that you knew
- 23 you had hit him with another round?
- 24 A. I am sorry. Repeat your question one more time,
- 25 please.

- 763
- 1 Q. After the car crosses the curb and goes from Fifth
- 2 Street up Harrison Street --
- 3 A. Ma'am, can I walk through? I want to make sure you
- 4 are accurate.
- 5 Q. I would like to ask the question. If I don't ask a
- 6 proper question, please let me know.
- 7 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 8 Q. Let me try again. After the car crosses the curb, and
- 9 it is now heading the wrong way up Harrison Street, was
- 10 there a point at which you realized you hit Mr. Smith with a
- 11 bullet?
- 12 A. No, ma'am, there was no time that I hit him, in this
- 13 area while he was driving the vehicle, I still had eye
- 14 contact with him and he was still fully operable of the
- 15 stolen police car at that particular time.
- 16 Q. And how far was your body from the vehicle?
- 17 A. At this particular time, I am on this sidewalk right
- 18 here, and again, he is accelerating in a northbound, pushing
- 19 the white Jeep Cherokee in a 180-degree direction, at which
- 20 point I then come up behind, I guess this is a blue, it
- 21 looks like a Grand Prix on the picture.
- 22 Q. Okay. So after that point, you are still firing your
- 23 gun. Correct?
- 24 A. No, ma'am, I am not. I had stopped firing as the
- 25 vehicle passed me.

1 Q. Sasse stipped wind 25the GMLS passes culment 236 31

- 2 Correct?
- 3 A. That's correct.
- 4 Q. And it's also correct that you started firing as the
- 5 vehicle is passing you. Correct?
- 6 A. At which point?
- 7 Q. When you fired your first shot, the vehicle had
- 8 already passed you. Correct?
- 9 A. No, ma'am.
- 10 Q. Well, let's take a look at -- do you have the black
- 11 book? Let's take a look at another exhibit.
- 12 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 13 Q. If you could take a look at Exhibit No. 17?
- 14 A. 17, ma'am?
- 15 Q. Yes, please.
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. I am going to show you just a little bit clearer
- 18 version of that photograph. You have seen this photograph
- 19 before, Correct?
- 20 A. I believe yesterday, ma'am.
- 21 Q. And you see that there are dowel sticks that are
- 22 placed there, I am going to represent to you that they were
- 23 done by someone at the Wilmington Police Department.
- 24 A. That's correct.
- 25 Q. Do you see that the dowel sticks indicate that the

- were some shots fired, some additional shots fired on the
- 2 passenger side. Correct?
- 3 A. We are talking about this photograph here, ma'am?
- 4 Q. That is correct.
- 5 A. Are they entrances or exits? Impact rounds? Can you
- 6 tell me what they are?
- 7 Q. Do you know?
- 8 A. No, ma'am, I do not.
- 9 Q. So you are on Harrison Street. There is a point at
- 10 which you step from the sidewalk into the street. Correct?
- 11 A. That is correct.
- 12 Q. And you begin firing again. Correct?
- 13 A. No, ma'am. The vehicle approaches me, attempts to run
- 14 me over --
- 15 Q. I am sorry, sir. Let me sharpen my question.
- 16 We are now on Harrison Street?
- 17 A. Harrison Street, yes, ma'am.
- 18 Q. The Car 1180 has moved beyond where the Jeep Cheroke
- 19 comes to rest?
- 20 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 21 Q. Does there come a point when you step out into the
- 22 street on Harrison Street?
- 23 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 24 Q. And what do you do after you step into the street?
- 25 A. I fire into the Vehicle 1180.

- 1 bullets came in at an angle? Correct?
- 2 A. No, I do not, ma'am.
- 3 Q. You don't see that?
- 4 A. The dowel marks are marks are used in the Evidence
- 5 Detection Unit to get an idea of how this incident happened.
- 6 The dowel marks are placed in the car. Again, if you
- 7 notice, that dowel mark, let's just use the hood, if they
- 8 are just laying on the hood, the trajectory is not accurate.
- 9 And again, because of the hole in the windshield, it can be
- 10 moved, to change the trajectory.
- 11 I don't know any of the writing -- I can't tell
- 12 you which round is mine on this particular photograph,
- 13 ma'am.
- 14 Q. Do you know anyone else, sir, who was firing bullets
- 15 from the passenger side of that vehicle other than you?
- 16 A. No, ma'am, I was the only one.
- 17 Q. So let's take a look at another photo. Let's take a
- 18 look at Exhibit No. 18.
- 19 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 20 Q. It's a collection of photos. Do you see those dowel
- 21 markers or dowel sticks?
- 22 A. I see four photographs, ma'am, with I guess dowel
- 23 markers.
- 24 Q. If we go to the one that is on the top right, you see
- 25 that there are some dowel markers that suggest that there

- 1 Q. How far are you from the Vehicle 1180 at the time that
- 2 you begin those shots?
- 3 A. Probably less than eight feet.
- 4 Q. Less than eight feet?
- 5 A. If I am out on the street, I know I am now a
- 6 carlength -- width out into the sidewalk. So I am half of a
- 7 carlength, what is the width of a vehicle, seven, eight
- 8 feet. I am half of that distance, then Vehicle 1180 is
- 9 right there.
- 10 Q. So when you start your second round of firing, are you
- 11 behind the car or are you even with it? When I say even
- 12 with, say at a 3:00 position, as it relates to the front
- 13 passenger door?
- 14 A. I would say I was at the 3:00 position, ma'am.
- 15 Q. Of the front passenger door?
- 16 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 17 Q. When you fire your second round of shots?
- 18 A. Yes, ma'am.
- 19 Q. And how many shots did you fire while you were in that
- 20 position?
- 21 A. Three, ma'am.
- 22 Q. And what were you shooting at?
- 23 A. I was shooting at the threat. Mr. Smith was still
- 24 operable in the vehicle. At that particular time he still
- 25 had control of that situation.

1	IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
2	IN AND FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE
3	
4	HARRY SMITH JR., and : Civil Action ROSYLN WOODARD SMITH, :
5	individually and as :
	Administrators of The :
6	ESTATE OF HARRY SMITH, III :
	:
7	Plaintiffs, :
8	v. :
0	:
9	CITY OF WILMINGTON, :
1.0	JOHN CIRITELLA, in his :
10	individual capacity and in :
7 7	his capacity as a police :
11	officer of the Wilmington :
12	Police Department, : THOMAS DEMPSEY, in his :
12	individual capacity and in :
13	his capacity as a police :
13	officer of the Wilmington :
14	Police Department, and :
17	MATTHEW KURTEN, in his :
15	individual capacity and in :
	his capacity as a police :
16	officer of the Wilmington :
	Police Department, :
17	:
	Defendants. : No. 04-1254-GMS
18	
19	
	Wilmington, Delaware
20	Monday, April 16, 2007
	9:00 a.m.
21	
	<u> </u>
22	
	BEFORE: HONORABLE GREGORY M. SLEET, U.S.D.C.J.,
23	and a jury
24	
25	

1 2			
ł	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Docurrent 23 written reports were done by any of these defendants.	o-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 21 of 38 864 MR. CROSSE: Yes, sir. I think they are about
	THE COURT: I don't think that is accurate.	2	ten minutes apiece.
3	Let's talk about it. I think I recall hearing testimony	3	THE COURT: These videotaped interviews were
4	about at least one of the defendants writing a report. I	4	done immediately upon the officers' return to headquarters?
5	could be wrong about that. Am I wrong about that?	5	When were they done?
6	MR. PARKINS: I think what you may recall, Your	6	MR. CROSSE: I think late that night.
7	Honor, is there was evidence about one of the defendants	7	MS. SULTON: About six hours or so.
8		8	THE COURT: I understand the contention, and I
	gave another statement to Internal Affairs, which was	9	will hear from the defendants on why the procedure wasn't
9	transcribed.	10	followed. Were these, as far as you know, done in lieu of
10	THE COURT: Maybe it was that.	11	written reports?
11	MS. SULTON: That is Exhibit 21.	12	MR. CROSSE: I don't know if that is an argument
12	So you contend what? And please be specific,	13	
13	counsel.		that is going to be made. But I specifically asked their
14	MS. SULTON: We contend that the defendants have	14	expert, should it be done? He said yes. Do you know why it
15	either spoiled or hidden information about what occurred on	15	wasn't done? He said that's an internal disciplinary matter
16	that evening, and that that includes the videotape that	16	to be taken up.
17	should have recorded almost all of this incident as well as	17	So he recognized it. That was Mr. Traenkle.
18	the failure to write reports on this incident. We believe	18	THE COURT: So it's the plaintiffs' contention
19	that they intentionally have either spoiled or concealed	19	that the writings would have somehow been materially
20	that information from us, and we should be able to have the	20	different from the video recordings and that they left out
21	jury so instructed, that whatever that information is, it	21	information during the video interviews that would have been
22	would have been detrimental to them.	22	included in the written reports that would have been
23	THE COURT: The evidence that supports your	23	detrimental to the defendants' case.
24	contention.	24	MR. CROSSE: We don't know. It would have been
25	Your belief, Mr. Crosse?	25	an individual statement by the defendants as to what they
	863		865
1	MR. CROSSE: Your Honor, as I understood it	1	recall happening. And then Browne could have taken that an
2	and I am just thinking of the practice when I was with	1 2	interviewed them. But instead, what we have is the video
1			filter viewed them. but histead, what we have is the video
3	the City Solicitor's Office, was that when there was a	3	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what
3	the City Solicitor's Office, was that when there was a shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought	3 4	•
	·		interview with an attorney present, and tell us what
4	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought	4	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened.
4 5	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a	4 5	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy?
4 5 6	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports.	4 5 6	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those
4 5 6 7	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr.	4 5 6 7	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12.
4 5 6 7 8	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there	4 5 6 7 8	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here?
4 5 6 7 8 9	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was	4 5 6 7 8 9	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a
4 5 6 7 8 9	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to	4 5 6 7 8 9	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see?	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before. So the record is clear, and so Messrs. Parkins
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these interviews with these officers videotaped? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before. So the record is clear, and so Messrs. Parkins and Fineman know where I am looking, I have been handed
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these interviews with these officers videotaped? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. MS. SULTON: And it is in evidence. It is an	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before. So the record is clear, and so Messrs. Parkins and Fineman know where I am looking, I have been handed plaintiffs' exhibit book. I am looking at Exhibit 12, specifically at Subsection (d), Reporting Uses of Force. Is
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these interviews with these officers videotaped? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. MS. SULTON: And it is in evidence. It is an admitted exhibit.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before. So the record is clear, and so Messrs. Parkins and Fineman know where I am looking, I have been handed plaintiffs' exhibit book. I am looking at Exhibit 12, specifically at Subsection (d), Reporting Uses of Force. Is
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	shooting, the three officers, or two officers are brought in. You write a report. You write a report. You write a report. Then somebody looks at all three of those reports. That didn't happen in this case. We had Mr. Wiener brought in to counsel the police officers, and there is a videotape of a statement. The only thing that was written was the front page that said, you are willing to give a statement. So it just seems that they didn't comply with the policy that says there should be a written report. They took a statement from the guys with counsel present. You know, I would hope that counsel spoke with them before they put them in the room and explained what happened, rather than them coming in and writing fresh in their mind, what did you do? What did you see? THE COURT: Let me ask this: Were these interviews with these officers videotaped? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. MS. SULTON: And it is in evidence. It is an admitted exhibit. THE COURT: You were provided with the	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	interview with an attorney present, and tell us what happened. THE COURT: What is the specific police policy? MS. SULTON: It is 6.7 and 6.8. Both of those are in evidence at Tab 12. THE COURT: Do we have it here? MS. SULTON: The policy specifically says that a written report must be done. It doesn't say anything about in lieu of an interview. THE COURT: I want to say this to both plaintiffs' counsel, that in your proposed instruction you don't mention anything about written reports. You talk about the videotape. So you have added, apparently — I don't see anything regarding interviews. I know that something has been made of this during the course of the trial and before. So the record is clear, and so Messrs. Parkins and Fineman know where I am looking, I have been handed plaintiffs' exhibit book. I am looking at Exhibit 12, specifically at Subsection (d), Reporting Uses of Force. Is

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23	6-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 22 of 38 filed. And they list a number of reasons in their rules for
2	So it would seem a good place to start perhaps	2	why they believe a written report is required.
3	might be with counsel, somebody telling me what counsel's	3	THE COURT: I am sure there are very good
4	understandings are, what you believe, whatever the proper	4	reasons for writing written reports. Quite frankly, I think
5	English is, of the standard that I am to apply in addressing	5	it is unimportant that there are not written reports in this
6	the whole issue of spoliation. The standard, what are the	6	matter.
7	factors that I should consider in determining whether to	7	MS. SULTON: And I asked each of the officers,
8	give a charge of this type?	8	were there any other circumstances, when they were involve
9	MS. SULTON: Well, I am not specifically certain	9	in a serious matter, if they hadn't written a report? I am
10	if there are set standards in place.	10	not certain I asked Mr. Ciritella that. I did ask the
11	THE COURT: There are factors. I have written	11	others.
12	on it, quite frankly, if you could look me up. I have	12	THE COURT: I am accepting for the moment that
13	written a fairly strong opinion on the issue of spoliation	13	the process that is prescribed by the Wilmington Department
14	in a case that is fairly well-known around these parts.	14	of Police, the preferred process, if not the required
15	So there are considerations. There are factors.	15	process, is that written reports be prepared. But what we
16	There are standards that guide most of what judges do. And	16	have is a situation where apparently, in lieu of written
17	certainly there are standards that guide this issue, should	17	reports and perhaps it's not fair for the Court to
18	guide me on this issue as well. And it strikes me, would it	18	characterize it that way we do have some reporting that
19	not be a federal law issue? An issue of perhaps federal	19	was recorded from at least three of the participants. I
20	common law probably?	20	don't remember who else was interviewed, if anybody else.
21	MS. SULTON: It is my understanding that if the	21	But we know the three defendants were interviewed. Those
22	defendants if the party against whom the issue is being	22	interviews were recorded.
23	raised had control, so it's in their control, I think that	23	MS. SULTON: Yes.
24	is one of the issues.	24	THE COURT: I don't know what was, commanders
25	THE COURT: I don't think there is any dispute	25	and supervisors, what was on their minds when they decided
	867		869
1	about that.	1	not to have a writing. But it's not as if they didn't have
2	MS. SULTON: And that if, under all of the other	2	a recording made, some preservation of the recollections of
3	facts and circumstances, that item of evidence should have	3	these participants exists.
4	been available, and it's not, and there is no explanation	4	MS. SULTON: That is correct, Your Honor.
5	provided by the defendants for why that item of evidence is	5	However, the matter they were investigating, it was a
6	not available when they had control, and every other fact	6	criminal investigation when it first started. And the
7	and circumstance suggests that it should have been	7	ten-minute some of these interviews I am not even certain
8			
	available, then I think those are among the factors that the	8	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu
9	available, then I think those are among the factors that the Court would consider to determine whether or not the	8 9	
9 10	· ·		run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu
-	Court would consider to determine whether or not the	9	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report
10	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given.	9	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a
10 11	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a	9 10 11	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who?
10 11 12	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information.	9 10 11 12	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs.
10 11 12 13	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the	9 10 11 12 13	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response.
10 11 12 13 14	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both?	9 10 11 12 13 14	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I
10 11 12 13 14 15	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward.
10 11 12 13 14 15	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there.	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there. Given that there were recorded interviews,	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the rest of the judiciary combined, both state and federal here.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there. Given that there were recorded interviews, video-recorded interviews, why do you characterize the absence of written reports as a critical failing or failure?	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the rest of the judiciary combined, both state and federal here. As Your Honor is well-aware, one of the issues
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there. Given that there were recorded interviews, video-recorded interviews, why do you characterize the absence of written reports as a critical failing or failure? MS. SULTON: The absence of written reports is	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the rest of the judiciary combined, both state and federal here. As Your Honor is well-aware, one of the issues is whether the defendants in this case had anything to do
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there. Given that there were recorded interviews, video-recorded interviews, why do you characterize the absence of written reports as a critical failing or failure? MS. SULTON: The absence of written reports is critical because, not just 6.7, but 6.8, on the pursuit	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the rest of the judiciary combined, both state and federal here. As Your Honor is well-aware, one of the issues is whether the defendants in this case had anything to do with the destruction of the evidence. And there is not one
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Court would consider to determine whether or not the instruction should be given. In this particular case, it happens to be a critical piece of information. THE COURT: Which are we talking about, the reports or the video or both? MS. SULTON: I am talking about both. But if you want me to focus just on the video at first, I can. THE COURT: We were talking about the reports. Let's keep our focus there. Given that there were recorded interviews, video-recorded interviews, why do you characterize the absence of written reports as a critical failing or failure? MS. SULTON: The absence of written reports is critical because, not just 6.7, but 6.8, on the pursuit policy, also requires an officer as well as the officer's	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	run ten minutes are not a substitute nor are they in lieu of a written report, the requirement that a written report be done. In a THE COURT: Says who? MR. CROSSE: Says the regs. THE COURT: Let me get a response. MR. PARKINS: I don't know where to begin. I will start I will work forward. Your Honor asked about, among other things, the factors to be considered in spoliation. I know that Your Honor has written probably more spoliation opinions than the rest of the judiciary combined, both state and federal here. As Your Honor is well-aware, one of the issues is whether the defendants in this case had anything to do with the destruction of the evidence. And there is not one iota of evidence that the defendants had any role whatsoever in the decision not to require written reports. They just did what they were told: Don't do these written reports.

	878		50 to 50 to 60 to
1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 236 or touched it. It was removed that night after these	5-3	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 23 of 38 I am trying to fathom how that would be a
2	officers had left the scene. So they had no control over	2	reasonable inference, that is, that these officers did
3	it.	3	something that should bear upon their liability in this
4	Secondly, whether there should have been a slip	4	jury's mind with regard to this videotape, not having had
5	or not is not the fault of these defendants.	5	any contact with it or any ability to control it. Do you
6	THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, the problem with your	6	see the problem I am having? I am trying to make the
7		7	
1	argument that you make is exactly that which Mr. Parkins		logical connection, the reasonable connection, that a jury
8	points out. The city is not at this table. They are not at	8	might make. I think that would lead them afield. Again, it
9	the defense table. Had that been the case, this might be a	9	would certainly be incumbent, would have been incumbent upo
10	different discussion altogether.	10	the City of Wilmington, the Department of Police, to take
11	So I won't give a spoliation instruction with	11	into custody, to preserve the chain of custody, to make
12	regard to the videotape or the absence of written reports,	12	sure, whatever they needed to do to preserve this evidence,
13	given the defendants that are at the table.	13	this particular item being a videotape, if it had evidence.
14	MS. SULTON: If I could just finish my record,	14	But they are not here anymore.
15	Your Honor.	15	MR. CROSSE: But there has been testimony about
16	THE COURT: No. You have preserved your record.	16	the videotape and its functioning or non-functioning in this
17	MS. SULTON: Thank you, sir.	17	case.
18	MR. CROSSE: Your Honor, we won't be prohibited	18	THE COURT: And the jury is going to wonder
19	from arguing about it, though.	19	about that, in all likelihood.
20	THE COURT: Well, I guess we should talk about	20	MR. CROSSE: Then I should be able to say, it's
21	that.	21	not working. And he should be able to say, it's not their
22	MR. CROSSE: I would think that the jury should	22	fault. And they make whatever inference and common-sense
23	be allowed to make whatever inference they can make, that	23	conclusion that may warrant. It is not just to have it in
24	there is a tape there, that it was working the day before,	24	the case and nobody can talk about it. I would rather let
25	and somehow it does not have this instance on it.	25	them see the positions, and then let them decide.
	879	1.	881
1		1	881 THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a
1 2	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins.	1 2	
	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference		THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a
2	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't	2	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't
3	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working.	2	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained.
2 3 4	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little	2 3 4	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what
2 3 4 5	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have	2 3 4 5	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he
2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180.	2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right?	2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case — that is, his	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case — that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair I don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case — that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair — I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse — let's presume	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse let's presume that I permitted you to say, ladies and gentlemen, isn't it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized language? B-090
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case — that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair — I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse — let's presume that I permitted you to say, ladies and gentlemen, isn't it mysterious that the static, the fact we see very few clear	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized language? B-090 MR. FINEMAN: No, Your Honor. There were a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse let's presume that I permitted you to say, ladies and gentlemen, isn't it mysterious that the static, the fact we see very few clear images on the videotape, you can reasonably infer from that,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, Mr. Crosse implies a point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized language? B-090 MR. FINEMAN: No, Your Honor. There were a couple of minor changes which the parties have agreed to,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse let's presume that I permitted you to say, ladies and gentlemen, isn't it mysterious that the static, the fact we see very few clear images on the videotape, you can reasonably infer from that, or reasonably infer the liability of these officers. That's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized language? B-090 MR. FINEMAN: No, Your Honor. There were a couple of minor changes which the parties have agreed to, subject to the Court's approval, of course.
2 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins. MR. PARKINS: There is no rational inference that these defendants are at fault because the tape wasn't working. THE COURT: See, we can talk about this a little bit more. The concern that I have is that they didn't have control over 1180. We are talking about the tape from 1180. Right? MR. CROSSE: Yes, Your Honor. THE COURT: The only person who could conceivably be said to have had any contact with the video, and we know from the testimony that even he couldn't, was Whitehead, who testified in this case that is, his partner I don't think testified. So again we have Kurten, Dempsey and Ciritella, who, there is no evidence, as far as I recollect from the record, had anything to do with 1180 other than shooting at it, at its occupant, Mr. Smith. So I don't know how it would be fair I don't know how it would be reasonable, Mr. Crosse let's presume that I permitted you to say, ladies and gentlemen, isn't it mysterious that the static, the fact we see very few clear images on the videotape, you can reasonably infer from that, or reasonably infer the liability of these officers. That's ultimately what you want them to do. That is that they were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	point. That is that the questions along those lines didn't draw an objection. The objection might have been sustained. MR. PARKINS: Given Mr. Crosse's point, if what he is going to say is it's not working, that's fine. If he is going to say and it's not working and it's not working because it had evidence that was THE COURT: He can't affirmatively say that. MR. CROSSE: Nobody knows. THE COURT: Mr. Crosse, I will accede to your point. MR. PARKINS: All right. THE COURT: We need a probable cause instruction, I am just reminded. I am at Page 18, is the next of the plaintiffs' federal claims. MS. SULTON: There were some changes that we made to that. THE COURT: Did you deal with the italicized language? B-090 MR. FINEMAN: No, Your Honor. There were a couple of minor changes which the parties have agreed to, subject to the Court's approval, of course. THE COURT: But let's first talk about the more

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 236 case, I actually printed it out, plaintiffs propose a	-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 24 of 38 entitlement, other than the fact that it exists in the model
2	state-law-created damage claim. I will hear you, but I	2	instructions, why you think the facts of this case warrant a
3	don't see it here. Ms. Sulton, or whoever is going to argue	3	state-created danger doctrine instruction.
4	this, it is at Page 20.	4	MS. SULTON: Well, it is our view, Your Honor
5	MS. SULTON: Your Honor, it is our position that	5	and we were trying to get the model instruction that we
6	the conduct of the officers, whether it be the point at	6	thought was closest to the facts of this case. There is
7	which Mr. Whitehead allowed someone to take his car or	7	evidence before the jury that Mr. Whitehead left his car in
8	Officer Ciritella stepping out into the way of this vehicle,	8	a position where a person who was mentally ill was able to
9	that they created the situation where they then turn around	9	take it and drive off, and that creates the chain of events
10	and say, okay, he now is this very, very dangerous felon who	10	that leads us, then, to the Fifth and Harrison Street
11	has now attempted a murder on Mr. Ciritella. And we would	11	incident.
12	like an instruction, the one we found that was closest was	12	And then we have this testimony about Mr.
13	the state-created danger instructions.	13	Ciritella positioning himself so that he now is in a zone of
14	THE COURT: Did you look at the facts of Kneipp?	14	danger for arguably this car hitting him. And it is our
15	Do you want to tell me what the facts of that case are?	15	position that to say that the escaping, or the actions of
16	MS. SULTON: I am not familiar with the specific	16	• •
17	facts of that case.	17	the person creates the justification for him now being
18	THE COURT: Didn't you cite to it?	18	identified as this very dangerous felon is simply, is not the case.
19	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	19	
	MS. SULTON: Yes, I did.		So we wanted an instruction that would allow the
20	THE COURT: I am sorry. That is cited in the	20	jury to take that into consideration. And as I looked at
21	defendants' objection.	21	what was available, this was the only instruction that I
22	MS. SULTON: I was using the Third Circuit model	22	found on the Third Circuit's website.
23	that I took off the Internet, off their website, Your Honor.	23	THE COURT: Let's for a moment suppose that the
24	I recall the Court telling me previously	24	Third Circuit website didn't exist. Why would you think the
25	THE COURT: Kneipp v. Tedder provides a good	25	Court should instruct along these lines?
	891	١.,	893
1	recitation of the so-called state-created danger doctrine	1	MS. SULTON: The way the 1983 federal claim is
2	and a good discussion of that issue. You haven't had a	2	written, and the emphasis of many of these, or at least some
3	chance.	3	of the instructions, is on the issue of what can an officer
4	MR. CROSSE: I am not familiar with the facts of	4 -	do if a felon is escaping. But if it is the officer's
5	that.	5	actions that allegedly create, or arguably create the
6	MS. SULTON: I just don't recall it offhand,	6	felony, then that's something that the jury should consider.
7	Your Honor.	7	It's not like we have a situation with a bank robber
8	THE COURT: Mr. Parkins, do you want to discuss	8	fleeing, what the officers classify is a bank robber, so he
9	this?	9	knows he is chasing a fleeing felon.
10	MR. PARKINS: The Kneipp case, as I recall, says	10	What we have is someone who is using a police
11	that the state-created danger doctrine arises under the 14th	11	car in an unauthorized manner. He doesn't have the right to
12	Amendment. This has never been pled in this particular	12	do that. And then they are saying, okay, now the felony
13	case. As the Court is aware, it has a long time ago	13	begins because he is trying to run over Ciritella.
14	dismissed all of the plaintiffs' 14th Amendment claims. To	14	THE COURT: No. With respect, Ms. Sulton, it
15	sort of raise it at this late hour when it should have been	15	seems to me that the one could interpret the facts that
16	something which should have been in the initial pleading	16	way. But one could also interpret, this jury could, there
17	seems way too late and something which is unfair. The facts	17	is evidence from which it could conclude that the officers
18	giving rises to it have been known if there are any	18	were in fact chasing a fleeing felon.
19	giving rise to it, have been known to the plaintiffs for a	19	MS. SULTON: Because of the car itself?
20	long, long time.	20	THE COURT: There was an attempted carjacking
21	I don't recall sitting here today as to the	21	the gentleman in the Mercedes, which Officer Whitehead
22	specific facts of the Kneipp case except that I do recall	22	witnessed. Am I wrong about that? He witnessed that. No
			then there was the actual taking the word carjacking is
23	reading, when I read the case, that they were clearly	23	their there was the actual taking the word carjacking is
23 24		23 24	used, for some curious reason there was a taking, which
24 25		24 25	used, for some curious reason there was a taking, which the statute calls carjacking, of Officer Whitehead's car.

Document 236-3 Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Filed 07/09/2007 Page 25 of 38 of Harrison Street, we know that Officer Kurten is, 1 When this case is, this trial is stripped of its 2 2 according to his testimony, some 12 or 17 feet behind the rhetoric and we examine the evidence in this case, it 3 car, so we know that he is not in any danger. We know that 3 becomes pretty straightforward. 4 Officer Dempsey is on the driver's side of the car, perhaps 4 The police did what they could to allow this 5 5 slightly behind it. So we know he is not in any danger. We matter to come to a nonviolent end. Indeed, it is 6 know that Officer Ciritella is walking along the passenger 6 undisputed that they began to fire their weapons only after 7 7 side of the car shooting out those windows, so we know that Harry Smith, III began to accelerate in the direction of 8 he is not in any danger. We also know that they had not 8 John Ciritella. 9 9 exhausted all of the avenues, or all of the means of You have heard the evidence about how the stolen 10 10 apprehension that were available to them because we know. police car, once it passed John Ciritella, crashed into the 11 11 based upon the testimony of Lieutenant Fioravanti as well as parked Jeep Cherokee. That is undisputed. And it's 12 12 Heather Brown Pierson, that they were right there, just undisputed that the stolen police car, after it crashed into 13 right about the top of Sixth Street. We know that there are 13 the Jeep Cherokee, accelerated up Harrison Street. And it's 14 other officers around. 14 undisputed that Harry Smith, then, once he became free of 15 So if we were to place in the balance whether or 15 the Jeep Cherokee, continued to drive up Harrison Street. 16 16 not it was reasonable on September 13, 2003, to shoot 31 As he drove up Harrison Street, there were two 17 bullets at Mr. Smith, endangering both him and others in the 17 things that were evident to these police officers. Number 18 immediate vicinity, when we look at that issue, we know that 18 one, Harry Smith, III, was willing to take a life, and 19 it is not reasonable for an officer in similar circumstances 19 number two, Harry Smith, III would stop at nothing to avoid 20 to so do. 20 apprehension by the police. 21 21 And you have the guidance of Mr. Stine, given These defendants had no choice but to stop him 22 his credentials and experience, to help you understand the 22 at that time. 23 23 facts in that regard. I thought today I would briefly review the 24 Let me end by saying that we know that there are 24 important evidence with you, and then I would talk with you 25 difficult challenges that the police face. We want them to 25 about how it is that the jury instructions apply to this 999 1 aggressively protect our rights, our children, our lives. 1 evidence. And then finally I will briefly review with you 2 But we also want them to follow the law. And they were 2 the verdict form which Judge Sleet has given you to complete 3 trained. They had rules and regulations to follow. They 3 at the end of your deliberations. 4 chose not to do that. And when I asked Mr. Ciritella -- and 4 Let's begin with the evidence, 5 let me go directly to the trial transcript so that I don't 5 At Washington Street, you have heard the 6 officers call "Send backup, send backup. Shots fired, shots misquote him -- when I asked Mr. Ciritella whether or not he 6 7 7 was bound by the rules, he said -- and let me just find that fired. He has got the car, he has got the car." 8 particular piece of paper, and I am going to put it up here 8 This is certainly not, as Joseph Stine seemed to 9 on the little screen so that you can see it -- I asked him, 9 describe it, a lark by Harry Smith, III. You have heard 10 and this is on Page 759 of the trial transcript, at Line 13: 10 about the pursuit, about the erratic driving, about the fact 11 "Are you bound by the requirements of the use of 11 that he went the wrong way on Seventh Street and how cars 12 deadly force policy as articulated in the police officers 12 had to pull to get out of the way. About how he made the 13 manual?" 13 wide turn onto Fourth Street and went into the eastbound 14 And he said, "No, ma'am." 14 lane when he was heading west. 15 15 None of us are above the law. And what occurred You heard the testimony about how he ran stop 16 is in broad daylight, in a densely populated neighborhood, 16 signs on Monroe Street. You have heard testimony about how 17 while children played on the street and elderly people sat 17 he ran two red lights, one at Jackson Street and the other 18 in front of their home in chairs enjoying the afternoon, 18 at Adams Street, which are both major intersections here in 19 with 31 bullets flying throughout their neighborhood at a 19 the City of Wilmington, intersections which funnel traffic 20 man who could have been apprehended if officers had been 20 off of I-95 or onto I-95. 21 reasonable in their approach to their duties. 21 Let's focus, if we could, on the evidence about 22 Thank you. 22 what happened at Fifth and Harrison Street. It is 23 THE COURT: Thank you, Ms. Sulton. 23 undisputed -- we have heard lots of evidence about the fact 24 **Mr. Parkins** that Harry Smith, III on this day was suffering from some 25 MR. PARKINS: Good afternoon. recent onset of mental problems. But there is not one piece

1004 Document 236-3 Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Filed 07/09/2007 Page 26 of 38 examiners around the country. 1 of evidence that these gentlemen knew about that. 2 2 What they knew about was that there had been an He is, indeed, one of the premier experts in the 3 3 world on what we are talking about. incident involving shots fired and that there had been a 4 semi-wild chase through the City of Wilmington which brought 4 It is undisputed, of course, that after Mr. 5 5 them to Fifth and Harrison Street. Smith attempted to -- appeared, at least, to be attempting 6 6 It is undisputed that the police shouted at Mr. to run down Detective Ciritella, that he hit the Jeep 7 7 Smith, "Stop the car, stop the car. Get out of the car." Cherokee. At one point in time the plaintiffs suggested 8 There is not one resident -- and remember, according to 8 that, well, it must not have been a high-speed crash because 9 plaintiffs, the streets were crowded with people, and they 9 there was no air bag deployment. But Dr. Nordby told you 10 brought not one resident here to dispute that. And indeed, 10 that the airbags -- the sensors on the stolen police car 11 11 you remember David Gwyn? David Gwyn testified that his were not impacted. So the absence of air bag deployment on 12 12 curiosity was first aroused when in his words he heard some the stolen police car meant nothing as far as what the speed 13 hollering down on Fifth and Harrison Street. That hollering 13 of the car was when it hit that Jeep. 14 14 was John Ciritella yelling, "Get out of the car, stop the But we do know that the police car after hitting 15 car." 15 the Jeep accelerated. John Ciritella told you that when he 16 16 It is undisputed that the officers here did not was standing on the corner, he heard tires screaming and he 17 fire their weapons until after Mr. Smith drove at Detective 17 smelled rubber burning. And there is physical proof of 18 Ciritella. 18 that. That is the photographs on the street with the 19 Once again, the streets are crowded with people. 19 acceleration tire marks left there by Vehicle 1180. 20 20 And the plaintiffs have brought you no one to dispute what Then the plaintiffs claim that these defendant 21 21 these police officers and other police officers told you. officers shot at the car after it stopped. And they have 22 22 There is no dispute, really, that Mr. Smith provided to you two pieces of evidence. One is the 23 23 drove directly at Officer Ciritella. You have heard police testimony of David Gwyn. And the other is the testimony of 24 officer after police officer who was there say, I saw him 24 Reverend Bernard Thompson. 25 25 drive directly at John Ciritella. I asked them about what You may recall that in my opening statement to 1003 1005 1 did you think about Detective Ciritella's prospects, and you I told you that there would be only one person who woul 2 2 they said things like, I thought he was going to die, I testify that they saw the police car being shot at after it 3 thought he was going to be run over. stopped. Well, Judge Sleet in his instructions has told you 4 4 Once again, the streets are crowded with people, that Reverend Thompson's testimony became known to the 5 and the plaintiffs have brought you no one to dispute what 5 parties and to the Court only after the trial started, and 6 happened there. 6 that I was not being disingenuous or fooling you when I said 7 And you heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 7 there was only one person who would testify that way. 8 8 forensic scientist, who told you that the physical evidence Let's look at the testimony of Mr. Gwyn for a 9 9 is consistent with what Detective John Ciritella told you. second. 10 Now, the plaintiffs have attempted to disparage Dr. Nordby. 10 Mr. Gwyn didn't even see John Ciritella. He saw 11 They refer to the fact that he had a Ph.D. in philosophy. 11 three uniformed officers which he claimed were running dow 12 Well, he told you in his deposition testimony, in his video 12 from the west side of Fifth Street. Mr. Gwyn didn't even 13 13 deposition, that the reason he had a Ph.D. in the philosophy see the police cars blocking Fifth Street. He claimed that 14 14 of science was because when he went to school there were no he saw 1180 simply come around the intersection in the 15 course offerings in forensic science. So he had to take 15 street and then crash into the parked Jeep Cherokee. 16 16 that. But most importantly of all, Mr. Gwyn has told 17 Dr. Nordby's curriculum vitae, or his resume, is 17 three different stories. B-09318 18 one of the exhibits that we have sent back or will send back You heard how he told Detective Lieutenant 19 to you. If you are curious, you can take a look at it. You 19 Browne, who interviewed him that very night, that he saw on 20 will see that Dr. Nordby is a Phi Beta Kappa. He is a 20 officer firing five or six shots. Then you heard how he 21 21 Diplomat of the American Board of Medical Death signed an affidavit, which the plaintiffs filed earlier in 22 22 Investigators. He is on the board of the American Academy this lawsuit, in which he said he saw a police officer walk 23 of Forensic Sciences. He has published books. He has up to the side of the police car, and he described it as the written papers. He has given lectures and instruction to 24 driver's side of the police car, and shoot into the body of police departments around the country, and to medical 25 the driver. Well, there is a problem with that. And

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 230 apparently Mr. Gwyn must have sensed it or somebody did,	5-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 27 of 38 1008 inappropriate for a lawyer to talk to a witness about his or
2	because the problem is that the fatal shot, according to the	2	her testimony while the witness is being examined or
3	description being given by Mr. Gwyn, would have hit Mr.	3	questioned by an opposing party. And Judge Sleet will tell
4	Smith on this side of his head, the side of his head towards	4	you that you may infer, if you choose to do so, that Ms.
5	the driver's side. The fatal shot was on this side.	5	Sulton was attempting to coach Reverend Thompson about his
6	So, apparently sensing that, Mr. Gwyn told yet a	6	testimony. You may recall, when we had on the Elmo here the
7	third story, this time in his deposition. And in his third	7	drawing which we had Reverend Thompson make, that there we
8	story, he told you, or told us, and told you here, that the	8	X's placed on that drawing for the correct position for the
9	car had stopped and he saw the police officers continue to	9	police officers, and those X's were drawn by Ms. Sulton.
10	shoot at the car after the car had stopped.	10	There are yet more problems with Reverend
11	Now, either of those last two stories seems to	11	Thompson's testimony.
12	me to be pretty remarkable. It would seem to me that to	12	First of all, he said he didn't see Detective
13	have seen police officers either walk up and shoot him after	13	Ciritella, either. Recall that Detective Ciritella was in
14	the car had stopped or to shoot from behind after the car	14	plain clothes that night. Reverend Thompson told you that
15	had stopped would be a pretty horrific sight.	15	he saw only uniformed officers. Then Reverend Thompson told
16	We asked, when his wife was testifying, we asked	16	you about how it is that he was in front of his house. He
17	her, did you and your husband talk about this event? Now,	17	saw two police cars go speeding down Van Buren Street. He
18	what do you think and she said yes. Doesn't your common	18	lived in the 600 block of Van Buren. He saw two police cars
19	sense tell you, if they had talked about this event, Mr.	19	go speeding down. And he went around the corner and he
20	Gwyn would have told her about these horrific events that he	20	heard gunshots down there. So he gathered up his
21	claims to have seen? And doesn't your common sense tell you	21	grandchildren, five or six of them, and herded them back
22	that if Mrs. Gwyn had heard that, she would have remembered	22	towards his house to safety on Sixth Street, and then went
 23	it?	23	
24	But when we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you remember	24	back out again and looked down and saw the police shooting
25	your husband ever saying that he saw a police officer walk	25	at the stopped police car.
		25	Well, this makes no sense, for two reasons. One
1	1007	١.	1009
2	up to the side of the car and shoot into the body of Harry	1	is, what sane man would stick his head out or his body out
	Smith cha said no	٦	-
	Smith, she said no.	2	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street
3	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember	3	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense
3 4	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers	3	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you
3 4 5	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the	3 4 5	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between
3 4 5 6	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no.	3 4 5 6	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson
3 4 5 6 7	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she	3 4 5 6 7	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he
3 4 5 6 7 8	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her	3 4 5 6 7 8	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren
3 4 5 6 7 8	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything	3 4 5 6 7 8	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. B-094
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. B-094
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. B-094 And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought out that — we had had a deposition the night before or two	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. B-094 And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down half a carlength in front of the stolen police car while the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought out that — we had had a deposition the night before or two nights before, and during a break in the deposition, I and	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down half a carlength in front of the stolen police car while the defendants are allegedly shooting at the stolen police car. And that raises the next thing. Does it make
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought out that we had had a deposition the night before or two nights before, and during a break in the deposition, I and my colleagues left the room to confer for a moment, leaving	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down half a carlength in front of the stolen police car while the defendants are allegedly shooting at the stolen police car. And that raises the next thing. Does it make
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought out that we had had a deposition the night before or two nights before, and during a break in the deposition, I and my colleagues left the room to confer for a moment, leaving Reverend Thompson and Ms. Sulton together. And during that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down half a carlength in front of the stolen police car while the defendants are allegedly shooting at the stolen police car. And that raises the next thing. Does it make any common sense whatsoever to think, as Reverend Thompson
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	When we asked Mrs. Gwyn, do you ever remember your husband ever saying to you he had seen police officers shooting into the back of the car after it stopped and the man was stumped slumped over the wheel? She said no. Doesn't your common sense tell you that she would have remembered that if her husband had ever told her that? And doesn't that mean to you he never said anything to her about it? And then finally, doesn't that mean to you he never saw it? Let's talk about Reverend Thompson for just a moment. Reverend Thompson has all kinds of problems with his testimony. First, he has the wrong position of the officers. According to every other piece of physical evidence, the position he has drawn is wrong. Now, you may recall that during the course of his testimony, we brought out that we had had a deposition the night before or two nights before, and during a break in the deposition, I and my colleagues left the room to confer for a moment, leaving Reverend Thompson and Ms. Sulton together. And during that break, Ms. Sulton and Reverend Thompson talked about the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	from behind safety to watch police shooting up the street just as a matter of curiosity? And also, it makes no sense because the officers, and every one of them has told you that the entire incident at Fifth and Harrison took between five and ten seconds. Not enough time for Reverend Thompson to have heard the shooting, seen what was going on he said he saw the car down there herd his grandchildren back, and then walk back out again. There is still more. He said he saw two police cars coming down the street and park in front of the stolen police car as the officers on foot continued to shoot at the car. You heard the testimony from Detective Gifford and Officer Heather Brown Pierson, who were in one car, and you heard the testimony from Sergeant Fioravanti. All of them testified, they did not arrive and see the scene until after the shooting had stopped. B-094 And yet Reverend Thompson would have them down half a carlength in front of the stolen police car while the defendants are allegedly shooting at the stolen police car. And that raises the next thing. Does it make any common sense whatsoever to think, as Reverend Thompson has told you, that these police officers would shoot at the

9 six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen 10 what he describes having seen that you would tell semebody 11 individually a seen that you would tell semebody 12 Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing 13 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 14 months. 15 And when he did telk to Lieutenant Browne, he 16 told him things that were not believable. He told him 17 things about the position of these officers which in 18 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 20 critices on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 21 Thompson asid he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 vive he placed the officers. 27 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 28 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 29 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 20 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 21 orangle and the physical evidence doesn't get 22 ordinare and the physical evidence doesn't get 23 or heard the efficient officer shooting, and number two, that Mr. Smith were the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 26 or heard the efficers. 27 or heard the officers 28 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 39 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 30 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 31 orangle stine said, should not have tried to 32 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 33 orangle stine said, should not have tried to 34 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 35 orangle stine said, should not have tried to 36 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 37 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 38 orangle stine said, should not have tried to 39 orangle stine said, should not have t	Case 1: 04-07-07-12-04-07 page 25-05 Case 1: 04-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-07-	•			
solution, as Dr. Nordby sald. Doshtlon, as Dr. Nordby sald. You also heard how it is that John Ciritella's celebrating and aleughing. What he fold you and but were police officers trying to do CPR on Harry Smith. And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson did not tell the police about wheth he adsent for what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody inght away? And, in fact, he told you suppose that if you had seen for yight away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the adsent from Plerson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things about the position of these officers which in the physical evidence have an	deverting and laughing. David Gwyn didn't see that. David Gwyn didn't tell you anything about high-fiving and calebrating and laughing. What be told you about were be police officers trying to de CPR on harry Smith. And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had sean was nothing. Son't you suppose that if you had sean was nothing. Son't you suppose that if you had sean was nothed. The search of the s	1			Filed 07/09/2007 Page 28 of 38
4 David Gwyn didn't tell you anything about high-fiving and clear that the short of the control	David Gwyn didn't teil you anything about high-fiving and coleivating and laughing. What he told you about were policia officer trying to do Cept harry Smith. And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson did not tall the policia about what he had seen for six months, unbting, Davit you suppose that if you had seen on what he dark ciriban having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 10 Now if, in fact, the car was stooped when he was shown that he dark the cleutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things that were not believable, he told him things that were not believable, and the physical evidence in this case. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officars. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Then there is the issue of the expert writnesse of the care. The physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the contract and the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evide	2	officers after the event was over high-fiving and	2	and other wounds which would be consistent with this
5 celebrating and laughing. What he told you about were 6 police officers trying to do CPR on Narry Smith. 7 And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend 8 Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for 9 six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen 11 right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 12 Heather Srown Pierson that very night while she was doing 13 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 14 months. 15 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 16 told him things that were not believable. He told him 17 things about the position of these officers which in 18 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 20 thicks on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 21 Thompson said he saw a police officers which in 22 the side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 27 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 28 or over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 29 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 30 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 31 would not have tried to 32 The physical evidence has the stat one advantage 33 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 34 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 35 confused and the physical evidence doesn't get 36 the car. 37 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 38 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 39 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 40 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 51 the course are anything the physical evidence doesn't get 52 the inconsistancies between their testimony. I wish I was 53 The physical evidence doesn't get 54 the car was moving when blonk Circlells freich that farlal shot. 55 The physical evidence doesn't get 56 the car. 57 The physical e	5 celebrating and laughing. What he told you about were 5 police officers trying to de CPR on Harry Smith. 6 And when, maybe most curious of all, Reverend 7 hompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothins. Don't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother, nothins, bon't you auppose that if you had seen shat was nother that you and seen starting the same shall casings. But this is warre you would have found the car, and this is where you would have found the car on the sold him things shout the position of these officers which in the car can show the position of these officers which in the car can show the position of these officers which in the car can show the sont the right side of the car, and yet Reverend the position of these officers which in the car can show the sont the special was not position of these officers which in the strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend the position of these officers which in the car can show the short that car can show the short that the position of these officers which in the care of the care. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers short has a strike to the position of the saw a police officer shorting at the right to the short was strike to the position of the saw and police officer shorting at the right to the position of the saw and police officer shorting at the right to the position of the saw and police	3	celebrating and laughing. David Gwyn didn't see that.	3	position, as Dr. Nordby said.
6 police officers trying to do CPR on Harry Smith. And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson oild not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody right awary? And, in fact, he told you that he sladed with the describes having seen that you would tell somebody right awary? And, in fact, he told you than the sladed with the teather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing triffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. The told him things that were not believable. He told him things that were not believable he told him things that were not believable. The try is all the specific or the car, and yet Reverend things that were not believable he told him things that were not believable. The propose said he saw a police officer shooting at the right died or the car, and yet Reverend the position of the position of the car. And then the position of the car, and yet Reverend the position of the position of the position of the p	And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson did not lett the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen with the describes having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, in fack, the duty but that he lated with the describes having seen that you would hell somebody right away? And, in fack, the duty but that he lated with the describes having seen that you would hell somebody right away? And, in fack, the duty would have found the car, and the seen right here to John Ciritella's right. Now if, in fack, the car was stopped when he vere should have found the car, and the seen right here to John Ciritella's right. Now if, in fack, the car was stopped when he vere should have found the car, and the seen stopped when the car. And when he didd talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things bout the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in the said of the car, and yet Reverend Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right and slightly to the back, which he read the car was moving. Well, let's look if we could on the see the car was things and the six the term of the car. The policy and the seen of the car. The	4	David Gwyn didn't tell you anything about high-fiving and	4	You also heard how it is that John Ciritella's
Thempson did not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing, bort you suppose that if you had seen what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody if pight away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with least the recomplication of the car, and when he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he to thin it is traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he to thin it is traffic and the saw allowed the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverand Thompson said he saw a polloe officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving whan John Ciritalls fired the fatal shot. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving whan John Ciritalls fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forese scientists, about the fact that the physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving whan John Ciritalls fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the foresic scientists, about the fact that the physical evidence has at least one advantage and the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving whan John Ciritalls fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the foresic scient	And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing, bortly sou suppose that if you had sean on what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way. And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he alked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Hadder way? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with the Wall, led to love the was doing at the talk to Lieuteannt Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things shout the position of these officers which in the hadder of the car. There is only one conclusion that you can draw the way the position of these officers which in the hadder way. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesse shots, the car continued to move, which means the car on other way. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesse in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Eibert Waters and to strike on the right kide of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical widence doesn't get contributed and the physical evidence form it is case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fried the fact which we have all see	5	celebrating and laughing. What he told you about were	5	.40-caliber Smith & Wesson injects its shell casings to the
8 Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for 9 sk months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen in what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 12 Heather Brown Plerson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browns, he told him things about the position of these officers which in 14 Lieutenant Browns in the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 20 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. Then were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. Mall, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence has at least one advantage a physical evidence has at least one advantage to one human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of over human beings. The	8 Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody 1 right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 1 Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things that were not believable. He told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in 2 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 3 sticks on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 1 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get the car was moving when Jon. Cirittell after for the fact that the physical evidence inch its case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when Jon. Cirittell after for the fact hat the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when Jon. Cirittell after for the fact hat the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when Jon. Cirittell after for the short was a police of the car. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officer shooting at heavy stall, the police officer shooting at heavy stall was saying when he said the car was moving. Well was all seen at one time or another TV s' will save the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the sho	6	police officers trying to do CPR on Harry Smith.	6	right and slightly to the back, which means that the shell
9 been right here to John Ciritella's right. 10 what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 12 Heather Prown Pierson that very night while she was doing 12 triffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 13 triffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 14 months. 15 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 16 told him things that were not believable. He told him 16 things about the position of these officers which in 17 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 18 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 18 side of the car, and yet Reverend 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of these officers which in 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 things about the position of the car, and yet Reverend 19 thi	six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had sean what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody right away? And, In fact, he told you that he talked with Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him of things about the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistant with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet strikes on the right side of the car. Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Wall, let's fook, if we could, at what the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fact the car was moving when bon Ciritella fried the fact and when he was shot in the head. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the ordinated when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) We have all seen at one side and a ministure Joseph Stine said, for ashort phrase I substitute of the said of the car was moving and unimber two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head came or will say "lide," and the the police officers from behind do the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will say "lide," and the the police officers from behind and upour tolks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. If an looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and anyou folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot when him the head came from 3:00. If an looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon an angel on his shoulder and the deavil is telling the characte something else, and 2 something entirely diffe	7	And then, maybe most curious of all, Reverend	7	casings which he fired, which we, by the way, you may
what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody in fact, he told you that he talked with Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six And when he did talk to Lieutenent Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence has at least one advantage or ver human belings. The physical evidence has at least one advantage or ver human belings. The physical evidence doesn't get confisce scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that to confuse devidence does not he and the physical evidence has at least one advantage of order and the physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence for the car was moving when John Cirkella fired the fatal ahot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the foreastic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking a shead when he was shot in the head. I went to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby, that from the him and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot teame from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot that his where you would have found the shot then head came from 3:00. And you heard, all a shead doing traffic control. And the shot team of the switch the fact that the part with the fact with the said for said and minibature. By hystical evidence is this case. There were no bullet the purpose	what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody 1 right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 2 Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing 3 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 4 months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 6 told him things that were not believable. He told him 7 things about the position of these officers which in 8 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 9 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 9 strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 1 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 2 stide of the car. 3 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 4 where he placed the officers. 4 Wall, let's look, if we could, at what the 9 physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 1 confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 2 confused and the physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 2 confused and the physical evidence doesn't get 3 The physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 4 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 4 There is only one conclusion that you can draw 5 the car continued to move, which means the car on thave been stopped when they fire those shoss. The three is the is where you would have found the sell casings. Bu 16 Them this, and that is that after John Ciritella fired these 17 the car continued to move, which means the car on thave been stopped when they fire these 18 the least of the car, and yet Reverend 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 20 the ton. 21 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 22 the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I we 23 a month ave been stopped when they fire dependent on the repair with the sell of the fire 24 the testimony is simply unbalievable. 25 The p	8	Thompson did not tell the police about what he had seen for	8	recall, we measured 30, 31 and 32, those numbers, would ha
11 right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with 12 Heather Brown Pierson that very right while she was doing 13 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 14 months. 15 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 16 told him things that were not believable. He told him 17 things about the position of these officers which in 18 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no builet 19 strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 10 Thempson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 11 die of the car. 12 die of the car. 13 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 14 where he placed the officars. 15 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 16 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 17 physical evidence los. 16 The physical evidence does not lie. And the 17 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 18 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 19 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 20 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 21 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 22 ahead when he was shot in the head. 23 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 24 saying when he said the car was moving. 25 (Video played.) 26 The is only one conclusion that you can draw 27 the tis swhere you would have found the shell casings. But 28 intered, this is where you would have found the shell casings. But 29 the tise on the shell casings. But 20 intered the ethe car cand in whether the car on this is where the car was found and 21 instead, this is where you would have found the shell casings. 24 There is only one conclusion that you can draw 25 from this, and that is that after John Ciritella fired these 26 shots, the car continued to move, which means the car cout 27 the rear continued to move, which means the car cout 28 shows that is that is that is that fire John Ciritella fired these 29 the inconsistancies between their t	11 right away? And, in fack, he told you that he talked with 22 Meather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing 23 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 24 months. 25 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 26 told him things that were not believable. He told him 27 things about the position of these efficers which in 28 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 29 physical evidence in this case. There were no buildt 20 strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 21 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 stide of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 Mis testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 27 physical evidence has at least one advantage 28 over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the 29 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that, 29 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 30 The physical evidence does not lie. And the 31 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 32 a many to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 33 saying when he said the car was moving. 34 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, 35 (lideo played.) 36 (Video played.) 37 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 38 Will serve the purpose. You heard the head came 39 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Steet, he is at noon 30 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 31 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 32 that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 33 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 34 month of the serve when the fried the shot which hit Mr. Smith he head came 35 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 36 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 37 crown solon. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 38 that the shot what hit Mr. Smith he head came 39 from 3:00	9	six months, nothing. Don't you suppose that if you had seen	9	been right here to John Ciritella's right.
12 Heather Brown Plerson that very night while she was doing 13 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 14 months. 15 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 16 told him things that were not believable. He told him 17 things about the position of these officers which in 18 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 20 strikes on the right side of the car. 21 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 27 over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the 28 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 29 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 20 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. 21 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 22 saying when he said the car was moving. 23 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 24 saying when he said the car was moving. 25 (video played.) 26 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 27 will save the purpose. Vou heard the testimony from Dr. 28 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 29 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 29 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 20 from 3:00. If a molking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. If a molking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 21 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 22 from 3:00. If a molking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 23 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 24 from 3:00. If a molking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 25 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 26 from 3:00. If a molking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 27 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 28 from 3:	thather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet stide of the car, and yet Reverend through a side of the car, and yet Reverend through a side of the car, and yet Reverend through a side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence los. The physical evidence dosen't get over human beings. The physical evidence dosen't get officers shows that, number one, the car was moving, and our between the stimony of John Nordsby, the grow has a good plan. Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock was a good plan. Joseph Stine said, the ubdilding, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do thave tried to do a falon stop and at tha physical evidence dosen't get to apprehend Mr. Smith the way, the police officers from behind do thave the set of the car, and yet Reverend the stimony is simply unbelievable. There is only one conclusion that you can draw from this, and that is that after John Ciritella fired these shots. Then three is the issue act position when the great witheness to	10	what he describes having seen that you would tell somebody	10	Now if, in fact, the car was stopped when he was
traffic control. And he didn't tell har. He waited for six months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car. Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn ot lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed verdence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired these to doubt him things that were not believable. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car coult not have been stopped when they fired those shots. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car coult not have been stopped when they fired those shots. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car coult not have been stopped when they fired those shots. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car coult on the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car coult on the expert witnesses, the car continued to move, which means the car out in the wise shots. Then the issue of the expert witnesses, the car. 1101 1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence in the car	3 traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six 4 months. 4 months. 5 And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he 5 told him things that were not believable. He told him 6 told him things about the position of these officers which in 8 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the 9 physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet 10 strikes on tha right side of the car, and yet Reverend 11 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 12 side of the car. 13 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 14 where he placed the officers. 15 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 16 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 17 physical evidence las. 18 The physical evidence does not lie. And the 19 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 19 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 10 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 10 revidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. 11 Well testimony of John Nordsby, the 12 ordinated and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 13 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 14 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 16 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 17 ordinated when he was shot in the head. 18 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 19 rom 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 19 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 19 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 19 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 21 college in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 smith's Position and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 19 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 29 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 29 that the shot w	11	right away? And, in fact, he told you that he talked with	11	shooting, this is where you would have found the car, and
And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he to told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the formatics cientist, about the fact that the physical I would like to, if I could, point out some of the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. Joseph Stines. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical I would like to, if I could, point out some of the liconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. Joseph Stines. 10 I would like to, if I could, point out some of the liconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. 10 Joseph Stine. 11 roadblock was a good plan. 12 on the other hand, Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters say, something of a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do have dehind the bu	4 months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things babut the position of thase officers which in things about the position of thase officers which in things about the position when he medical examiner to things about the position when he fired the set old him things that were not believable. The physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet a strikes on the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence has at least one advantage a voer human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence on this case shows beyond any doubt that the physical evidence one, the car was moving, and unmber two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was a saying when he said the car was moving. Will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Worldso played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came that the physical evidence are that the physical evidence are the testimony of John Nordsby, the said focation and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came the sould have come out into the stray which means that Mr. Chitella freed the shots which in the passible care. There are were nowing the passible and the physical evidence has at least one advantage to the physical evidence has at least one advantage to the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. Y	12	Heather Brown Pierson that very night while she was doing	12	this is where you would have found the shell casings. But
And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in learning about the position of these officers which in this past of the car, and yet Reverend learning about the position of these officers shock in the lead. 10	4 months. And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he told him things that were not believable. He told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of thase officers which in things about the position of thase officers which in things about the position of thase officers which in the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence has at least one advantage to ver human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence one, the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind does not were one of the characters has a little devil a nangel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking when the said the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind does not prevent the said the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind does not prevent the said the car was moving and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking when he said the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind to a prevent was prevent and	13	traffic control. And he didn't tell her. He waited for six	13	instead, this is where the car was found.
from this, and that is that after John Ciritella fired these shots. He told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these efficers which in things about the position of these efficers which in things about the position of these efficers which in things about the position of these efficers which in the least and that is that after John Ciritella fired these shots. It is that the physical evidence in this case. There were no builet the purpose. You heard the testimony of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, in particular, the plaintiffs called two, Elbert Waters and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the expert witnesses, and Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the charch was a good plan. Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the charch was a good plan. Joseph Stine. I would like to	And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he to told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in things about the position of these officers which in the head. I lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet to strikes on the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence is aces shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. Well, it is not the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do that the physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. Will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind at the felon stop and at that point in time Nr. Smith drove way. We have all seen at one time or another TV side of moving where one of th	14	months.	14	•
shots, the car continued to move, which means the car could not have been stopped when they fired those shots. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car, and yet Reverend things about the position of thase been stopped when they fired those shots. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesses, physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car, and yet Reverend trikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend the side of the car, and yet Reverend trikes on the right side of the car. It would like to, if I could, point out some of the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. It would like to, if I could, point out some of the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. It would like to, if I could, point out some of the inconsistencies between their test	told him things that were not believable. He told him things about the position of these officers which in lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car. Then there is the issue of the expert witnesse physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet side of the car. Then pson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Cirkells fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientiat, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking a head when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) We have all seen at one time or another TV si will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. We have all seen at one time or another TV si will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. We have all seen at one time or another TV si will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. We have all seen at one time or another TV si will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. We have all seen at one time or another TV si will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. We have all seen at one	15	And when he did talk to Lieutenant Browne, he	15	
things about the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no builde Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical vidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and tumber two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking a shead when he was shot in the head This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Steet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 22 the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. Joseph Stine. I would like to, if I could, point out some of the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, and to proadblock was a good plan. Joseph Stine said, the up. Toadblock was a good plan. Joseph Stine said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Will serve the purpose of ohn Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do a	things about the position of these officers which in Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Cirkells fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the ordenses said when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving and and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came of more straight, on a straight course through par of Mr. Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, which means that Mr. Crittella would have Smith's Parity, w	16	·	16	
18 Lieutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistant with the 19 physical evidence in this case. There were no builde 20 strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 21 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 side of the car. 22 the inconsistancies between their testimony. I wish I were 23 tall enough to write up at the top. 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 27 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 27 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 28 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 28 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 29 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to 30 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed 40 to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed 40 to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters says and that 40 to apprehend Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 40 the fact show. 40 the fact show that, number one, the car was moving, and 51 the said the car was moving. 51 (Video played.) 51 (Video playe	Ileutenant Browne's mind were entirely inconsistent with the pysical evidence in this case. There were no bullet strikes on the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get to confused and the physical evidence doesn't get to confused and the physical evidence doesn't get to confused and the physical evidence doesn't get to defence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was alwaying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical	17		17	·
physical evidence in this case. There were no builet strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 17 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to 22 side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to 23 tall enough to write up at the top. Where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 24 physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence doesn't get 6 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 6 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical of evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. I will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. (Video played.) We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and	physical evidence in this case. There were no bullet trikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right side of the car. There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. If well serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And yo	18		l	
20 strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 21 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 27 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the 28 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 30 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 4 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 4 ovidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 5 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 4 a saying when he said the car was moving. 4 to apprehend him. 5 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 6 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1013 1013 1014 1015 1016 1016 1017 1018 1019 1019 1010 1010 1010 1011 1011 1012 1013 1013 1014 1015 1016 1017 1018 1019 1019 1019 1019 1010 1010 1010 1011 1011 1012 1013 1014 1015 1016 1017 1018 102 103eph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1015 102 103eph Stine said, should not have tried to 11 capprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to 12 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to 13 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to 1016 14 to apprehend him. 15 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to 16 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to 17 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 18 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 18 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that p	1 Strikes on the right side of the car, and yet Reverend 1 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 2 side of the car. 2 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 3 Where he placed the officers. 4 Where he placed the officers. 5 Wis testimony is simply unbelievable. 5 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 6 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 7 Over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the 8 Physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 1 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 1 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 2 ahead when he was shot in the head. 3 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 3 saying when he said the car was moving. 4 (Video played.) 5 (Video played.) 6 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 7 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 8 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 8 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 8 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 9 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 10 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 2 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 2 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Cirkella mouth that 2 All right. I will just mention a few things		·		
21 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 22 side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 Wall, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 ahead when he was shot in the head. 11 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 12 saying when he said the car was moving. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 tall enough to write up at the top. 24 lall enough to write up at the top. 25 lall enough to write up at the top. 26 the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I were tall enough to write up at the top. 26 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 27 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 28 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock was a good plan. 29 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to 4 to apprehend him. 4 to apprehend him. 4 to apprehend him. 5 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to 4 to apprehend him. 4 to apprehend him. 6 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 7 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 4 the felon stop. Well, you did he	1 Thompson said he saw a police officer shooting at the right 2 side of the car. 2 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 4 where he placed the officers. 3 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 4 where he placed the officers. 4 Where he placed the officers. 5 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 5 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1011 1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 2 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to 3 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith as a stitus upright and looking 2 shead when he was shot in the head. 3 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 3 saying when he said the car was moving. 4 Video played.) 5 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 3 saying when he said the car was moving. 6 (Video played.) 7 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 3 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 19 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 19 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 21 this brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella and went 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella and went 24 happened? 4 I right. I will just mention a few things				
22 side of the car. 23 There were no shell casings in any proximity to 24 where he placed the officers. 25 His testimony is simply unbelievable. 26 Where he placed the officers. 27 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. 28 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1011 1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence doesn't get 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 11 alead when he was shot in the head. 12 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 13 street, "Stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony of Ind Mr. Smith in the head came 18 form 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 19 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 21 the testimony is imply unbelievable. 22 the length to write up at the top. 24 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock, and the top. 25 On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, and for example, no roadblock was a good plan. 26 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. E	the inconsistencies between their testimony. I wish I we tall enough to write up at the top. Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have be call right. I will just mention a few things All right. I will just mention a few things			1	•
There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical cuidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 21 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 22 Joseph Stine said, for example, no roadblock. On the other hand, Elbert Waters said, a 1013 103 104 105 105 105 106 107 108 109 109 109 109 109 109 109	There were no shell casings in any proximity to where he placed the officers. Where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot which hit Mr. I the car was moving when John Ciritella should have the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I			l	
where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence los. The physical evidence has at least one advantage of confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving a dawn when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went the s	where he placed the officers. His testimony is simply unbelievable. 1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage confused and the physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) We have all seen at one time or another TV si or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a nangel on his shoulder and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character that the shot went into this part of his head and went what the shot went into this part of his head and went Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would				·
1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn ot lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came the finance of the character saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	1011 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence doesn't get to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend Mr. Smith the police officers from behind do have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the release to apprehend Mr. Smith was providence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and in when the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and ovidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and ovidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I			i	
1011 1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 3 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. 12 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 14 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the confused and they said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police of apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police of apprehend him. 1 you heard the testimony doubt that the fall shot. 2 bloeph Stine said that John Ciritella should hear, by the way, the police of ficers from behind the building, and let the police of ficers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 2 bleef Wall, you did hear, by the way, the police of ficers from behind the building. 3	1011 1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend him. 5 Joseph Stine said, should not have tried to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend him. 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking all avidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking all avidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking all avidence shows that, number one, the car was moving. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely difference the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use a saying when he said the car was moving. 14 Used and the physical evidence doesn't get to apprehend Mr. Smith drove away. 15 Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 16 Elbert Waters says something entirely difference the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. 18 Well say "Indentity of the fatal should have come out in		·		•
1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 11 ahead when he was shot in the head. 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 16 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 17 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 18 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 19 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. 19 We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, and	1 Well, let's look, if we could, at what the 2 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence doesn't get 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was slitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleat, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things	20		25	
physical evidence is. The physical evidence has at least one advantage over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking a lahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was the saying when he said the car was moving. You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking a lahead when he was shot in the head. I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. You heard the testimony for Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, and the tied to apprehend Mr. Smith in the head to apprehend him. Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should the the police officers from behind to the felon stop	2 physical evidence is. 3 The physical evidence has at least one advantage 4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 19 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 19 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 21 Elbert Waters said, the police need 22 to apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need 23 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need 24 to apprehend Mr. Smith in. 5 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should 26 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 27 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 28 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 29 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at tha 20 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at tha 21 Elbert Waters says something entirely differe 22 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 23 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 24 use deadly force. 25 We have all seen at one time or another TV si 26 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 27 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something else, and I ren	4			
3 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. 12 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 13 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police needed to apprehend him. 15 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind star	apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend him. 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the foresic scientist, about the fact that the physical evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking ahead when he was shot in the head. 1 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 1 (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 3 apprehend Mr. Smith. Elbert Waters said, the police need to apprehend him. 5 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop police in time Mr. Smith in the building, and for a short phrase I will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear,		·	i	- ·
4 to apprehend him. 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 24 to apprehend him. 25 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should 26 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 27 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 28 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 29 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 29 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 20 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 20 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 21 be felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 21 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 22 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 23 saying when he said the car was moving. 24 to apprehend him. 25 Joseph Stine and fet the police officers from behind do 26 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 27 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 28 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 29 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and a	4 over human beings. The physical evidence doesn't get 5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 4 to apprehend him. 5 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 6 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 7 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind of the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at tha 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11				
5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 should that John Ciritella should have short a short phrase I 24 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 25 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 26 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 27 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 28 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind do 38 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 39 officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 40 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 41 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 41 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 42 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the building, and for a short phrase I 42 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police officers from behind the buil	5 confused and the physical evidence does not lie. And the 6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 19 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 20 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 21 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 22 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 23 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 3 Joseph Stine said that John Ciritella should heav blaid the building, and for a short phrase I 4 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 5 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 6 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 9 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 12 Elbert Waters says something entirely difference and the should have come out into the street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV stop,	Δ	•		•
6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 4 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 5 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 6 officers from behind the 6 have stayed behind the building, and for a short phrase I 7 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 8 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 9 officers from behind the 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Lebert Waters says something end that 12 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV show 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters son one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went	6 physical evidence in this case shows beyond any doubt that 7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot danb the fired the fatal shot. 7 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 4 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 6 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 6 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely differe 12 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV sl 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine of 22 the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would 23 happened? 24 happened? 25 All right. I	5			
7 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 will say "hide," and let the police officers from behind do 8 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 9 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV show 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	7 the car was moving when John Ciritella fired the fatal shot. 8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things		• •	Į _	
8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 9 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV show 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella should have a symment of his head and went 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	8 You heard the testimony of John Nordsby, the 9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 8 the felon stop. Well, you did hear, by the way, the police 9 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely differe 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV si 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine of 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 23 the other one saying, no, no, no, No Who knows what would 24 happened? 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr.				
9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 16 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 17 character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 18 character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 19 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, and	9 forensic scientist, about the fact that the physical 10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 10 officers from behind started to do a felon stop and at that 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely differe 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop, and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV si 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character 29 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine of 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things			İ _	
10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 24 lbert Waters says something entirely different. 25 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 26 Plant Waters says something entirely different. 27 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 28 Elbert Waters says something entirely different. 29 Point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 20 Plant Waters says something entirely different. 20 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. 29 We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	10 evidence shows that, number one, the car was moving, and 11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 10 point in time Mr. Smith drove away. 11 Elbert Waters says something entirely differe 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 12 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 13 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV shor or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 18 character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine of the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 22 the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would have 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr.				
11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 26 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 27 use deadly force. 28 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 29 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 39 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 30 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 30 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 31 street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 30 the said that John Ciritella should have come out into the 31 street, "Stop, stop, s	11 number two, that Mr. Smith was sitting upright and looking 12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	1	·
12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. 14 Use deadly force. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 17 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went 12 He said that John Ciritella should have come out into the street, "Stop, stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. 16 We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 12 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	12 ahead when he was shot in the head. 13 I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things			1	•
13 street, "Stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 14 saying when he said the car was moving. 15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to 24 use deadly force. 26 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 27 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 28 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 29 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 29 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 21 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 22 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 23 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 24 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 25 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 26 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 27 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 28 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 29 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 29 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 20 or movies where one of	I want to show you exactly what Dr. Nordby was saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. Is street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to use deadly force. We have all seen at one time or another TV shor or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. All right. I will just mention a few things				Elbert Waters says something entirely different.
saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went 14 use deadly force. We have all seen at one time or another TV show or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went	saying when he said the car was moving. (Video played.) This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 14 use deadly force. 15 We have all seen at one time or another TV shor or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a 17 an angel on his shoulder and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine of the other one saying, no, no, no, no. Who knows what would have 22 the other one saying, no, no, no, no. Who knows what would happened? 23 the other one saying, no, no, no, no who knows what would happened? 24 happened? All right. I will just mention a few things			١.	
15 (Video played.) 16 This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it 17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 We have all seen at one time or another TV show 26 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and 27 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 28 character something and the angel is telling the character 29 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	We have all seen at one time or another TV sites of the characters has a little devil and the character has a little devil and the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. We have all seen at one time or another TV sit or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have been in this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 23 the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. All right. I will just mention a few things			1.	street, "Stop, stop, stop," and then, if needed, proceed to
This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went 16 or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have be appened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went	This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. It is or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have been in this position when he fired the shot at the head came been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. It is or movies where one of the characters has a little devil a an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel on his shoulder and the devil and character something and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character		saying when he said the car was moving.		use deadly force.
17 will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. 18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the 24 character something and the angel is telling the 25 character something and I sometimes wonder what would have 26 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 27 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 28 that the shot went into this part of his head and went	will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr. Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 17 an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the character something and the angel is telling the character something and is a section and is a sect		(Video played.)	15	We have all seen at one time or another TV show
18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 character something and the angel is telling the character 24 something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have 25 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 26 libert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 27 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	18 Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came 19 from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon 20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 Land I sometimes wonder what would have and I sometimes and I sometimes wonder	16	This is a rather crude diagram, but I think it	16	or movies where one of the characters has a little devil and
from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on that the shot went into this part of his head and went the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. almost straight, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. almost straight. I will just mention a few things	17	will serve the purpose. You heard the testimony from Dr.	17	an angel on his shoulder and the devil is telling the
20 and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 24 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on 25 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 27 28 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 28 29 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and 29 29 the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would 29 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 20 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 23 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature 22 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 21 20 happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature 21 2	18	Nordby that the shot that hit Mr. Smith in the head came	18	character something and the angel is telling the character
21 from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner 22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 23 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner that the shot went into this part of his head and went that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no who knows what would the other one saying, no, no, no who knows what would the other one saying and the other	19	from 3:00. If I am looking at Judge Sleet, he is at noon	19	something else, and I sometimes wonder what would have
22 that the shot went into this part of his head and went 22 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and	that the shot went into this part of his head and went 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, a 2 the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, a 3 the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would have 4 happened? 5 All right. I will just mention a few things	20	and you folks, of course, are at 3:00. And the shot came	20	happened to John Ciritella if he had had little miniature
	23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 26 All right. I will just mention a few things			21	Elbert Waters on one side and a miniature Joseph Stine on
	24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 24 happened? B-095 25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 25 All right. I will just mention a few things		from 3:00. And you heard, also, from the medical examiner	-	
23 almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr. 23 the other one saying, no, no. Who knows what would have	25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 25 All right. I will just mention a few things	21		1	•
24 Smith's brain, which means that Mr. Ciritella would have 24 happened? B-095	25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 25 All right. I will just mention a few things	21 22	that the shot went into this part of his head and went	22	•
25 been in this position when he fired the shot which hit Mr. 25 All right. I will just mention a few things		21 22 23	that the shot went into this part of his head and went almost straight, on a straight course through part of Mr.	22 23	the other and Mr. Waters saying, roadblock, roadblock, and the other one saying, no, no, no. Who knows what would ha

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23 that Joseph Stine told you and ask you whether these make	6-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 29 of 38 1016 likelihood, this tape contained 6, 7, 8, 9. September 6, 7,
2	any sense at ali.	2	8, 9. When it got to 9, it got near the end of the tape and
3	He told you during his trial testimony that	3	it rewound, and started recording the 10th, the 11th and
4	maybe what could have happened, as far as these gentlemen	4	12th, and sometime on the 12th it broke. And that's why you
5	were concerned, was that maybe they had gone from a lunch	5	have 10, 11, 12 and 9.
6	break and then they came back to their car and they found	6	One other thing. Think about this. If there
7	Mr. Smith in it driving away. Well, you heard the radio	7	was some incriminating evidence on that tape, we would not
8	call from Johnny Saunders, the police officer who was there.	8	be able to erase the 13th. You wouldn't have the 9th on
9	Does that sound to you like a situation in which officers	9	there because it would have erased everything on that tape,
10	came back from a lunch break and saw somebody driving away	10	not just the 13th, it would have erased anything on that
11	in their car? Of course not.	11	tape. So it was impossible to erase part of the tape so
12	And then Joseph Stine told you, well, one of the	12	that you would have 10, 11, 12 and 9.
13	things that the Wilmington Police could have done was to	13	In other words, it just was not working on the
14	call Action News and get Channel 6 to send its helicopter	14	13th.
15	down here from Philadelphia. Does that make any sense at	15	There was a lot of discussion about policies. I
16	all? No.	16	won't go through them again because I know you have heard
17	On the other hand, you heard from Ron Traenkle.	17	probably more than you care to. But I will say a few
18	Ron Traenkle teaches law enforcement agencies around the	18	things.
19	country, and he teaches them about a number of things,	19	-
20		20	Number one, 3.2, which you have heard already, is for roadblocks and applies to the Traffic Division.
21	including the use of deadly force. I will ask you, did Ron Traenkle's testimony make sense to you? Did he advocate	21	••
22	·	22	These gentlemen and the other gentlemen who were in the
23	calling Action News and asking for the use of their	23	pursuit, and the ladies in the pursuit, were not in the Traffic Division.
23 24	helicopter? No.	24	
2 4 25	I would like to mention just a little bit about	25	6.7 says you can't shoot at a moving vehicle
20	some sort of miscellaneous evidence that came through here.	25	except under exigent circumstances. And you heard when Jo
4	1015		1017
1	One is about the so-called MVR, the mobile video recorder.	2	Ciritella explained to you why this was an exigent
3	The fact is, it wasn't working. You heard the testimony	l _	circumstance and why he was permitted under the policy to
_	that the Wilmington Police had so much difficulty with the	3	shoot at a moving motor vehicle.
4	MVRs in their police cars that they got rid of them. There	4	And 6.7 regulates the use of deadly force. And
5	are no longer mobile video recorders in any Wilmington	5	you heard John Ciritella explain to you why 6.7 allowed him
6	Police car because they just weren't reliable.	6	to use deadly force.
7	And there is evidence, of course, that this one	7	Then you heard about shotguns and patrol cars.
8	was not working.	8	And I assume that this is because the plaintiffs want you to
9	Ms. Sulton told you in her opening statement and	9	believe it was unreasonable for these gentlemen to
10	repeated that when she got a copy of the tape that was at	10	anticipate the likelihood that there was a shotgun in the
11	1180, it was a blank tape. Well, it's not a blank tape.	11	patrol car. And you heard about the 1995 policy, which
12	You may recall having seen it, and every once in a while	12	hasn't been changed since then. But you heard that it was
13	there would be a snippet of a scene. And what that meant	13	sometime after 1995 that the police began to purchase patro
14	was that it was working sometimes and not working others.	14	cars with shotgun racks.
15	And then finally not finally, but if you were to play	15	Now, does it make any sense if they would
16	this tape through in the jury room during your	16	purchase Crown Victorias with optional shotgun racks in the
17	deliberations, you will hear, but not see, an officer	17	front part and then require the police to put them in the
18	complaining that he can't get it to work. There is audio	18	trunk? No. B-096
19	but there is no video.	19	You heard about Johnny Whitehead testified he
20	Finally, insofar as the MVR is concerned,	20	was trained to put the shotgun in the front. And you heard
21	Lieutenant Browne, who was the chief investigator in this	21	about the fact that the shotgun racks that go behind the
22	case, told you that when he looked at the tape, he could	22	police officers' heads is sometimes they don't function
23	find recordings for September 10, 11, 12, and 9 in this	23	very well and a shotgun will come tumbling forward.
24 25	order on the tape. Seems peculiar. But there is a logical	24 25	These police were entirely reasonable in

1020 Document 236-3 Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Filed 07/09/2007 Page 30 of 38 somewhere in the front seat. keep in mind, even if you believe that, gee, if I had been 1 2 2 Then you heard about 6.8, which is the do no Officer Ciritella, I might have, instead of backtracking, I 3 might have turned and run, or something along those lines, 3 blocking, cutting off, or ramming. You heard John Ciritella 4 but it is important to know that this situation is to be 4 say that when he placed his patrol car there, it was neither blocking, cutting off, or ramming, as defined by that 5 5 judged through their eyes and through what they reasonably 6 6 particular policy. And he said, even if it was the policy, believed at this time. 7 7 I believe you will find that they, through their it permits officers to do so in exceptional circumstances, 8 and this was an exceptional circumstance. 8 eyes, reasonably believed this was a deadly situation in 9 9 Finally, today, you heard Ms. Sulton talking to which John Ciritella's life was at stake and later the 10 10 people of the City of Wilmington. you about the unholster policy. No expert came here and 11 11 The next one that is important is, "In said that it was inappropriate for the defendants to 12 12 unholster their weapons. And you heard about how they can't determining whether the defendants' acts were reasonable, 13 13 you must consider that a police officer is often forced to unholster except if there is a threat in the immediate 14 14 vicinity. But there was one in the immediate vicinity. It make split-second judgments under circumstances that are 15 was right in front of him. 15 sometimes tense, uncertain and rapidly evolving." 16 16 I would like to take just a moment or two to None of us, so far as I know, has ever been in a 17 relate the instructions to what the evidence clearly shows 17 situation like that faced by John Ciritella that night. 18 in this case. The really important instructions are found 18 None of us has had to stare death face-to-face from a 19 19 in Page 13 and Page 14. carlength-and-a-half away. 20 20 The first one I would like to talk to you about None of us had a split-second decision, do I 21 21 for just a moment is, Judge Sleet has told you that, "A law backtrack? Do I shoot my weapon? What do I do? 22 22 enforcement officer may use deadly force to prevent escape And the law takes into account that as John 23 23 by a fleeing suspect when the officer has probable cause to Ciritella and Matt Kurten and Cliff Dempsey were out on that 24 24 believe that the fleeing suspect poses a threat of serious street, they didn't know what was going to happen next. 25 physical harm, either to the officer or to others." 25 They had to make split-second decisions. 1021 1 Here is what John Ciritella and Cliff Dempsey 1 Now, finally, Judge Sleet has given you some 2 and Matt Kurten knew on September 13 at the time that they factors which you can consider in making your determination 3 began to use deadly force. 3 whether these officers acted reasonably. 4 They knew that the suspect had been involved in 4 You can find those, I believe, on Page, I think 5 an incident on 14th and Washington Street in which shots 5 it's 16 of your instructions. I am sorry. You will find 6 6 were fired. They knew that the suspect had obtained them on Page 15 of your instructions. 7 7 possession of a police car from two armed policemen. They There they are, the severity of the crime at 8 8 knew that in all likelihood there was a shotgun in the front issue, those factors. 9 9 seat. They knew about the possibility of this person being What we thought we would do here is summarize 10 10 armed with a knife. They knew about the fact that he had what was known to these people at this time. 11 11 driven erratically, driving through red lights and things of First, the severity of the threat. Officer 12 12 that nature, on the street. And most importantly of all, Ciritella thought he was going to die. Killing a police 13 they knew that the suspect had attempted or appeared to have 13 officer, as you heard him say, while he is about his duties 14 been trying to run down Detective Ciritella. 14 is murder in the first degree in this state. And attempting 15 15 Under those circumstances, no reasonable person to kill a police officer is attempted murder in the first 16 would conclude anything other than the suspect poses a 16 degree. 17 17 threat of serious harm to others if he were allowed to Now, keep in mind, I know that the plaintiffs 18 18 will say, well, Harry Smith, III was mentally deranged. But 19 19 The next instruction which is important here is that wasn't known to John Ciritella at that time. And even 20 20 that, "you should consider all of the relevant facts and if it were known, John Ciritella would have had the right to 21 21 circumstances leading up to the time of the attempt to shoot to protect his own life. 22 22 prevent the escape and apprehend Mr. Smith that the Secondly, the threat. We know from what these 23 defendants reasonably believed to be true at the time." 23 officers knew that it appeared that Harry Smith, III was 24 We have spent the last week and a portion willing to take a life. And we also know that he would stop together dissecting what happened. But it is important to 25 at nothing to avoid apprehension. After all, he rammed into

1	Case 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23 a parked Jeep in an effort to get away.	6-3 1	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 31 of 38 1024 that there was an officer on the scene who these officers
2	How about the possibility he was armed? If you	2	were in a position to see who could have apprehended Mr.
3	listened to the tape, you will hear the dispatcher say the	3	Smith if they had let him go.
4	man was armed with a knife. Turned out to be a scalpel.	4	And then, ask yourself this question: If they
5	And you know that it was found in the car.	5	had let him go, would the officer, some unknown officer up
6	Number two, he was possibly armed with a	6	Harrison Street, have had the same problem and been at the
7	shotgun.	7	same risk as John Ciritella?
8	And then finally, and most importantly of all,	8	We respectfully suggest to you that the evidence
9	and I will put this as my number one, the car was a deadly	9	is overwhelming that the factors that you can consider show
10	weapon. And he used it that way.	10	beyond any doubt, really, that the officers behaved
11	What about resisting or evading? Was he	11	reasonably and responsibly in this particular instance.
12	resisting or evading arrest? Well, I will tell you what. I	12	What I would like to do to finish is to just
13	will tell you what the plaintiffs' expert had to say about	13	briefly show you the verdict form, which I am not certain if
14	that when they were here before you.	14	the Court has distributed to you yet, but it will if it
15	Mr. Waters said, I asked him, At any time during	15	hasn't shortly.
16	this incident did it appear that Mr. Smith was trying to	16	•
17	avoid arrest by flight? And he said, I would say yes.	17	The verdict form, as you may or may not know, is
18	When?	18	a series of questions which you are to answer. Now, I don't
19	At the point he was coming down the street on	19	want presume to tell you how to do your job. But I do want
20	Fifth.	20	to show you how we believe you should answer the jury
21	And Joseph Stine said, I asked him, Would you	21	verdict form if you agree with our position and our views of the evidence.
22	agree, Mr. Stine, with us that when Mr. Smith drove down	22	
23	around the barricade it was reasonable for the officers at	23	The first question relates to the constitutional
24	the scene to conclude that he was trying to escape?	24	claim. That is what I just described for you just a second
25	The answer: Yes.	25	ago.
-		25	And it asks you, Do you find by a preponderance
1	1023 So plaintiffs' own experts established that for	,	1025
2	us.	1 2	of the evidence that any of the defendants used excessive
3	The duration of the defendants' actions. The	1 .	force and deprived Harry Smith, III of his rights under the
4		3	United States Constitution or the Delaware Constitution?
5	only testimony as to how long this took was five or ten	4	The Delaware Constitution, for all intents and
6	seconds. So I am going to put on here ten seconds. This is not a situation where they had that chance to organize	5	purposes here, is one and the same as the United States
7		6	Constitution. And Judge Sleet has not told you that there
8	another blockade. This is not a situation where they could	7	is a different test somehow for the Delaware Constitution.
9	say, let's call out the SWAT team or let's call out some	8	And if you agree with us that John Ciritella and
10	other team. They had ten seconds, split-seconds in which to	9	Cliff Dempsey and Matt Kurten had no choice but to do what
1	do what they had to do.	10	they did, then we suggest that you should answer, or check
11	And then finally, the next thing is whether	1 7 7	
140	•	11	no to these.
12	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to	12	The next question that you would be directed to
13	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury.	12 13	
13 14	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No	12 13 14	The next question that you would be directed to
13 14 15	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the	12 13 14 15	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of
13 14 15 16	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have	12 13 14 15 16	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things
13 14 15 16 17	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard	12 13 14 15 16 17	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must
13 14 15 16 17 18	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn.	12 13 14 15 16 17	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say you can't shoot the	12 13 14 15 16 17	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn.	12 13 14 15 16 17	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say you can't shoot the tires out. And then you heard that they saw no one up ahead	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the reason I have just told you about for the last several
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say you can't shoot the tires out. And then you heard that they saw no one up ahead who would have apprehended Mr. Smith if they had let him go.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the reason I have just told you about for the last several minutes, they haven't. But even if you find that, you must
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say you can't shoot the tires out. And then you heard that they saw no one up ahead who would have apprehended Mr. Smith if they had let him go. We have heard a lot of testimony about officers	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the reason I have just told you about for the last several minutes, they haven't. But even if you find that, you must find, must determine whether they acted maliciously or
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	physical force applied to such an extent as to lead to unnecessary death or injury. What were the officers' alternatives? No beanbag gun. It wouldn't have worked anyway, he is in the car. No taser. Didn't have one. But it wouldn't have worked anyway, he was in a car. No spike strips. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say that you can't shoot to warn. You heard the plaintiffs' expert say you can't shoot the tires out. And then you heard that they saw no one up ahead who would have apprehended Mr. Smith if they had let him go.	12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	The next question that you would be directed to go to in this instance is to go to Question 3, if you see the instruction down here. Question 3 talks about the wrongful death of Harry Smith. And under state law you must find two things before you can find for wrongful death. First. You must find that these officers used excessive force. And for the reason I have just told you about for the last several minutes, they haven't. But even if you find that, you must find, must determine whether they acted maliciously or wantonly. And those terms are defined for you in the

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT

FOR THE DISTRICT OF DELAWARE

HARRY SMITH, JR., and ROSLYN WOODARD SMITH, individually and as Administrators of the ESTATE OF HARRY SMITH, III,

Plaintiffs,

V.

No. 04-1254-GMS

CITY OF WILMINGTON, JOHN CIRITELLA, THOMAS DEMPSEY and MATTHEW KURTEN,

Defendants.

COPY

Videotape Deposition Upon Oral Examination

of

JON J. NORDBY, PH.D.

Taken at 3532 Soundview Drive West
University Place, Washington

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT

DATE: Monday, April 2, 2007

REPORTED BY: Ronald L. Cook CCR, RMR, CRR



	С	ase 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Docum	nent 2	36- 3	3 Filed 07/09/2007 Page 34 31
14:10	1	was retrieved from Mr. Smith match the test bullet that	14:14	1	determine the elements that are present in a particular
	2	that you fired?		2	sample, and x-ray fluorescence works particularly well on
	3	A. Yes, both class and individual		3	metals.
	4	characteristics show that the bullet recovered from		4	Q. Were you looking for any particular elements
4:10	5	Mr. Harry Smith III was fired through that particular	14:14	5	in in this study?
	6	pistol.		6	A. Yes. When a a cartridge is fired in a
	7	Q. Do you have an understanding who that pistol		7	pistol such as Officer's Ciritella's pistol, a primer is
	В	was used by?		8	struck by the firing pin and that primer initiates the burn
	9	A. Yes. I was told that it was Officer		9	for the gunpowder to fire the bullet through the pistol, and
14:10	10	Ciritella's pistol.	14:14	10	characteristically there's antimony, barium and lead in most
14.10	11		17.11	11	
		Q. Thank you.		12	primers, and one indicator of the proximity of a — the
	12	Was this the bullet that was retrieved from			discharge of a firearm to a particular target is the
	13	Mr. Smith's brain?		13	presence of antimony, barium and lead fused as one particle.
	14	A. Yes, I believe so.		14	Q. Did you find any evidence of antimony, barium
14:11	15	Q. Okay.	14:15	15	and lead in the headliner of the car?
	16	Would you take a look at Page 8 and tell us		16	A. No.
	17	briefly what is there.		17	Q. Did you similarly analyze the clothing worn
	18	A. Excuse me. Exhibit 8?		18	by Mr. Smith at the time of this event?
	19	Q. I mean Exhibit 8. I'm sorry.		19	A. Yes, I did.
14:11	20	 A. Yes. This, again, shows two – two 	14:15	20	Q. Did you find any antimony, barium or lead on
	21	photographs. The top photograph compares a known with an		21	his clothing?
	22	unknown — a known cartridge case fired through this		22	A. No, I did not.
	23	particular pistol, Officer Ciritella's pistol, and an		23	Q. What does the absence of such a finding tell
	24	unknown item from Harrison Street, found at the scene. And		24	you?
14:11	25	again, these are firing pin impressions in the primer of the	14:15	25	A. Well, one has to be careful whenever one
		30			32
14:11	1	cartridge, and the firing pin on a pistol will leave	14:15	1	infers from the absence of something, but certainly in this
	2	characteristic impressions that can be analyzed in terms of	1	2	case, considering other factors, as well, that the
	3	their class as well as individual characteristics.		3	conclusion is that we can't say that any of those items,
	4	Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether the same		4	whether it be headliner or clothing, was within three feet
14:12	5	weapon fired both of used	14:15	5	of the discharge of a of a firearm.
	6	Excuse me. Do you have an opinion as to		6	Q. If someone had stuck a firearm into the car
	7	whether the shell casings were both fired from the same		7	to shoot Mr. Smith, would you have expected to find those
	8	weapon?		8	elements in the materials you tested?
	9	A. Yes, they were.		9	A. Yes, I would expect to find them.
14:12	10	Q. Okay.	14:16	10	Q. Let's move on to your conclusions for a few
	11	One last photograph to look at, please.		11	minutes. And I'd like to focus your attention first on the
	12	, ,		12	events on 5th Street. The plaintiffs in this case I believe
		I'm going to ask the reporter to mark as		13	contend that Mr. Smith was trying to drive away from
	13	Exhibit 9, I believe, Page 4 from Part 7 of the appendix.			
	14	(Deposition Exhibit 9 was marked	14:16	14	Detective Ciritella on 5th Street, and the defendants
14:12	15	for identification.)	14:16	15	contend that Mr. Smith was driving towards Detective
	16	MR. PARKINS: 1s that 9?	1	16	Ciritella on the 5th Street. What does the physical
	17	THE REPORTER: Yes.		17	evidence tell us about what happened at that time?
	18	Q. BY MR. PARKINS: Without any detailed		18	The physical evidence indicates that Patrol
	19	scientific explanation, can you just briefly tell us what		19	Car 1180 was going toward the position that Officer
14;13	20	Exhibit 9 represents?	14:17	20	Ciritella had taken at the corner and was going toward and
	21	A. This is a graph, which represents spectra		21	past him.
	22	from x-ray fluorescence analysis of particular items. In		22	Q. And what physical evidence tells us that?
	23	this case it's the headliner from the driver's side of		23	A. There are several factors. One is the
	24	Patrol Car 1180. And what — what this does is — x-ray		24	presence of glass on the corner. The glass is from the side
14:14	25	fluorescence is a a scientific technique that we use to	14:17	25	window. At least it is typical of side-window glass from

Case	1:C	0 4-cv-01254-GMS Document 23 33	6-3	-Fik	ed 07/09/2007 - Page 35 of 38 3!
14:17	1	the — from the patrol car. It is tempered glass.	14:21	1	cartridge case had to be very close to each other in \sim in
	2	Then also there are two cartridge cases that		2	space and time.
	3	were fired through Officer Ciritella's pistol that were		3	Q. Would that suggest the direction in which the
	4	found, one in the vehicle itself, in the front seat of		4	squad car was driving?
4:17	5	the of the patrol car, and one found in the windshield	14:21	5	 A. It – it would. It would suggest that the
	6	wiper well of the vehicle.		6	car was moving if we're facing at direct sideways,
	7	And the other factor are — involves tire		7	facing the passenger door, that it was moving from — from
	8	impressions and tire marks, and the impact between the		8	left to right, and that since the pistol ejects cartridge
	9	patrol car and a parked vehicle, which was a white Jeep.		9	cases also to the to the right and slightly backward and
4:18	10	Q. Let's let's focus for a moment on the	14:22	10	upward, that the cartridge case came through the window of
	11	shell casings, one of which was found in the car and one on		11	the of the squad car while it was still in the air,
	12	the in the windshield wiper well. Did you test Detective		12	meaning that — that the car was fairly close.
	13	Ciritella's weapon to see how it ejected shell casings?		13	Q. Does that suggest whether the car was driving
	14	A. Yes. I fired the weapon over a flat concrete		14	toward behind Mr. Ciritella?
14:18	15	surface so we could understand the characteristic patterns,	14:22	15	A. I'm sorry. Could
	16	if there are characteristic patterns, that result from		16	Q. Was driving left to right; am I correct?
	17	firing the same type of ammunition with the same amount of		17	A. Yes.
	18	powder, the same general configuration and design as those		18	Q. Was it also moving in a towards his rear?
	19	used by the Wilmington Police Department at the time of this		19	A. No, it would be moving away, toward
14:19	20	shooting.	14:22	20	Q. Was the car moving away from Detective
	21	The measurements were taken showing the		21	Ciritella when he was shooting?
	22	the location that ejected cartridge cases would fall when		22	A. No. It would be coming right up to him.
	23	discharged from the weapon, and there's a wide variety, as	1	23	Q. Right.
	24	one would expect, of distances, which were documented and		24	A. So
L4:19	25	put together in a chart.	14:22	25	Q. I'm sorry.
		34	<u> </u>		3
14:19	1	Q. Did you use the same kind of ammunition as	14:23	1	A. I'm not sure I understood.
	2	Detective Ciritella was using that night?		2	Q. No.
	3	A. Yes.		3	You you also made reference to glass.
	4	Q. What general conclusions can you reach as to		4	A. Yes.
4:19	5	the pattern of ejection of the shells shell casings?	14:23	5	Q. I'm going to show you a photograph which you
	6	 That the particular pistol discharges its 	1		f
				6	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental
	7	spent certridge cases slightly backward and to the right,		6 7	
	7 8	spent cartridge cases slightly backward and to the right, which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the		6 7 8	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental
					reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4.
L4:20	8	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the	14:23	8	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as
14:20	8 9	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's	14:23	8 9	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9.
L4:20	8 9 10	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected	14:23	8 9 10	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10.
14:20	8 9 10 11	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher,	14:23	8 9 10 11	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry.
4:20	8 9 10 11 12	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin	14:23	8 9 10 11 12	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked
	8 9 10 11 12	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just	14:23	8 9 10 11 12 13	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.)
	8 9 10 11 12 13	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down.	A THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF	8 9 10 11 12 13	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of	A THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell	A THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report.
	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you?	A THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby?
4:20	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you? A. Well, that tells me given the testing that	A THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY OF	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby? A. It shows a police officer pointing to glass
4:20	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you? A. Well, that tells me given the testing that we we did that I did with with respect to the ejection patterns that tells me that within a range of	14:23	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby? A. It shows a police officer pointing to glass from a tempered glass side window on the comer of 5th and Harrison.
14:20	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you? A. Well, that tells me given the testing that we we did that I did with with respect to the	14:23	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby? A. It shows a police officer pointing to glass from a tempered glass side window on the corner of 5th and Harrison. Q. BY MR. PARKINS: Is this the glass to which
4:20	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you? A. Well, that tells me given the testing that we we did that I did with with respect to the ejection patterns that tells me that within a range of distances we we we can put that cartridge case and its the fact that it's a spent cartridge case in	14:23	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby? A. It shows a police officer pointing to glass from a tempered glass side window on the comer of 5th and Harrison. Q. BY MR. PARKINS: Is this the glass to which you earlier referred when you were telling us about the
14:20 14:20	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	which is the design of the weapon. Also, depending on the particular location that the shooter holds the weapon, it's possible and it happened several times that the ejected cartridge casing hit the shooter, and sometimes went higher, sometimes went lower, but the cartridge cases seemed to spin and stay in the air for some period of time rather than just go straight down. Q. What does the fact that there was one of Detective Ciritella's shell casings found in the car tell you? A. Well, that tells me given the testing that we we did that I did with with respect to the ejection patterns that tells me that within a range of distances we we we can put that cartridge case and	14:23	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	reproduced in part of your report at Page supplemental report at Page 4. Would we have the court reporter mark that as I believe Exhibit 9. THE REPORTER: 10, Counsel. 10. MR. PARKINS: 10. Sorry. (Deposition Exhibit 10 was marked for identification.) MR. PARKINS: Anne, for purposes of the record, the only portion of Exhibit 10 is the photograph and not the accompanying text, and not the report. Q. What does this photograph depict, Dr. Nordby? A. It shows a police officer pointing to glass from a tempered glass side window on the comer of 5th and Harrison. Q. BY MR. PARKINS: Is this the glass to which

Case	e 1:(04-cv-01254-GMS Document 23	6-3	-Fil	ed 07/09/2007 Page 36 of 38
14:32	1	bullets struck anything before hitting Mr. Smith?	14:35	1	THE WITNESS: The evidence shows that he was
	2	A. Yes.		2	upright, given the trajectories and the wound path described
	3	MS. SULTON: I'm going to object to this		3	by the pathologist.
	4	entire line of questioning about any injuries, the cause		4	Q. BY MR. PARKINS: And what do you mean by the
4:32	5	and/or manner of death of Mr. Smith, because Dr. Nordby is	14:35	5	trajectories?
	6	not qualified to render an opinion about physical injuries.		6	A. The trajectories meaning the incoming rounds
	7	He is not a medical doctor, has no education in the field of		7	through the vehicle, the angles at which all of those
	8	·		8	
	9	medicine, and is not board certified as a pathologist. So I will leave that as a continuing objection.		9	potential bullets had to take in order to reach the occupied
4:32	10		14:36	10	space.
1.52	11	MR. PARKINS: That's fine.	14.30	11	Q. Thank you.
		MS. SULTON: Thank you, Counsel.			Let's focus, if we could, on the shot that
	12	MR. PARKINS: Would you like the question		12	struck Mr. Smith in the head. Do you have an opinion as to
	13	reread?		13	what trajectory that bullet took?
	14	THE WITNESS: Please.		14	A. Yes.
4:32	15	MR. PARKINS: Ron, would you do that for me,	14:36	15	Q. What trajectory did that take?
	16	please.		16	Well, the bullet came in from the side. One
	17	(Record read.)		17	has to be cautious in in putting together shooting
	18	THE WITNESS: Yes. We did a number of		18	scenarios in this sense because heads obviously move, but
	19	made a number of observations. The one bullet had struck		19	when we put together the information we have from the squad
4:33	20	the headrest and the other bullet had to go through	14:36	20	car itself and damage to the vehicle, the bloodstain pattern
	21	Plexiglas in order to reach that area of the of the car		21	evidence which is present inside the vehicle, the medical
	22	occupied by the decedent.		22	examiner's account of the direction of the bullet impact
	23	Q. BY MR. PARKINS: The Plexiglas meaning the		23	through the decedent's head, we can come up with a
	24	barrier between the front and back seats?		24	trajectory, as you put it, that the bullet came from the
4:33	25	A. Yes, that's correct.	14;37	25	right side or the passenger side of the car, and that the
		42			4.4
4:33	1	Q. Did the car which the bullet which struck	14:37	1	decedent was upright in the — in the vehicle when this
	2	the headrest also have to hit the Plexiglas first?]	2	bullet struck his head.
	3	A. Yes.		3	Q. The plaintiffs have alleged in this case that
	4	Q. What happens when bullets hit Plexiglas?		4	Mr that the defendant officers shot Mr. Smith after the
4:34	5	A. There is a in this particular case the	14:37	5	police car had come to a stop. Do you have any opinion as
	6	the jacketed hollow-point ammunition will expand, and it's		6	to whether the car was still moving when the shot which hit
	7	designed to expand in in size. Also, Plexiglas, in the		7	him in the head was fired?
	8	experiments that I've done in the past by shooting		8	The movement of the vehicle is not something
	9	ammunition through Plexiglas, indicate that there's a slight	ļ	9	that is captured by an analysis of an impact of an injury or
4:34	10	downward deflection when a projectile strikes that, because	14:38	10	damage to the — to the vehicle itself. It occurs to me
	11	obviously when that projectile is going at a certain rate,		11	
	12			12	that we have to consider the the scene, as well, the
	13	it slows markedly when it strikes the object such as		13	glass, the fractures of different types of glass, the
		Plexiglas.			striking the Jeep and the movement of the Jeep, as well, and
		Q. Do you have an opinion as to whether		14	the fact that for that bullet to have struck the decedent in
4.34	14	St. Could am disting another a street at the con-	111-70		about add about to the first the second of the
4:34	15	Mr. Smith was sitting upright or slumped forward over the	14:38	15	the head, that there had to be a relationship between
4:34	15 16	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets?	14:38	16	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at
4:34	15 16 17	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my	14:38	16 17	
4:34	15 16 17 18	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets?	14:38	16 17 18	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at
	15 16 17	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my	14:38	16 17	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us.
	15 16 17 18	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my standing objection to any testimony being offered by this	14:38	16 17 18	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us. Q. Is it your understanding that when the car
	15 16 17 18 19	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my standing objection to any testimony being offered by this particular witness, because he is not qualified to render		16 17 18 19	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us. Q. Is it your understanding that when the car was on Harrison Street it was moving northbound?
	15 16 17 18 19	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my standing objection to any testimony being offered by this particular witness, because he is not qualified to render testimony about the cause or manner of death.		16 17 18 19 20	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us. Q. Is it your understanding that when the car was on Harrison Street it was moving northbound? A. My understanding is that it was moving
	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my standing objection to any testimony being offered by this particular witness, because he is not qualified to render testimony about the cause or manner of death. Thank you, Counsel.		16 17 18 19 20 21	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us. Q. Is it your understanding that when the car was on Harrison Street it was moving northbound? A. My understanding is that it was moving northbound.
.4:34 .4:35	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	steering wheel when he was struck by these two bullets? MS. SULTON: I want to again reiterate my standing objection to any testimony being offered by this particular witness, because he is not qualified to render testimony about the cause or manner of death. Thank you, Counsel. THE WITNESS: Repeat.		16 17 18 19 20 21	between him and the vehicle. And that's what we can look at the bloodstain patterns to tell us. Q. Is it your understanding that when the car was on Harrison Street it was moving northbound? A. My understanding is that it was moving northbound. Q. Where were Detective Ciritella's shell

	Co	ase 1:04-cv-01254-GMS Docum 45	iciit Z	50- 5	Filed 07/09/2007 Page 37
4:39	1	car, if I'm understanding your question correctly.	14:42	1	Have those opinions been expressed to a reasonable degree of
	2	Q. Were they found south of the front of the		2	scientific probability?
	3	car?		3	A. Yes.
	4	A. South of the front of the car, that's		4	MR. PARKINS: Thank you. I have nothing
4:39	5	correct	14:43	5	further.
	6	Q. If the car had been stopped and Detective		6	Do you want to take a short break?
	7	Ciritella had fired his weapon, where would you have		7	MS, SULTON: If the doctor would like to.
	8	expected to find them?		В	THE WITNESS: Yeah, short. I'm not feeling
	9	•		9	very good.
4 - 20		A. I would have expected to find them either in	14:43	10	MS. SULTON: Off the record.
4:39	10	the same area as the car or north of the car.		11	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're going off the
	11	Q. What does the fact that they were found south	ı	12	record. The time is 2:43 p.m. Please stand by.
	12	of that area tell you?		13	(Short recess.)
	13	Tells me that the car was moving and		14	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We're back on the record.
	14	continued to move after those shots were fired.	14:49	15	The time is 2:49 p.m.
4:40	15	Q. Okay.	14,,,,	16	The dive is 2.73 park
	16	The plaintiffs in this case allege that		17	EXAMINATION
	17	Mr. Smith was slumped over the driving over the steering		18	BY MS. SULTON:
	18	wheel. The defendants will testify or the police		19	
	19	officers will testify that when they arrived at the stopped	1.4-40		Q. Good morning, Dr. Nord or good afternoon,
4:40	20	car he was slumped to the right. What does the physical	14:49	20	I should say.
	21	evidence tell you about what happened?		21	A. Mm-hmm.
	22	A. The physical evidence indicates that when the		22	Q. I am reserving all of the objections I've
	23	bullet struck the decedent's head his head was upright, and		23	made prior to the point at which we began your deposition.
	24	we can determine that by looking at the bloodstain patterns		24	I wanted to go through just a couple of
4:40	25	on the dipboard that are between the passenger and driver's	14:49	25	issues with you, if I may.
		46			43
14:41	_		l		
	1	seat in the front seat of the squad car, that allows us to	14:49	1	Do you know whether or not Mr. Ciritella is
	2	seat in the front seat of the squad car, that allows us to form a point of origin for those — for those blood —	14:49	1 2	Do you know whether or not Mr. Ciritella is right- or left-handed?
			14:49		·
	2	form a point of origin for those – for those blood –	14:49	2	right- or left-handed?
14:41	2	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains.	14:49	2	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head.
14:41	2 3 4	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised		2 3 4	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180?
.4:41	2 3 4	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and		2 3 4	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006.
14:41	2 3 4 5 6	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would		2 3 4 5	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003?
L 4:4 1	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those		2 3 4 5 6 7 8	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition.	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006?
14:41 14:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but ~ but ~ the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to
14:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me,	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there.
14:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the
4:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of
4:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of
4:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting?
14:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in	14:50 14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting? A. No one would be in that position unless they
14:41 14:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in his direction, he accelerated around the corner, and that	14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting?
14:41 14:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in his direction, he accelerated around the corner, and that the defendants never fired at the car — at the car after	14:50 14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting? A. No one would be in that position unless they
14:41 14:42	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in his direction, he accelerated around the corner, and that the defendants never fired at the car — at the car after the car was stopped. Which version does the physical	14:50 14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting? A. No one would be in that position unless they were at the scene of the shooting and able to look at the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in his direction, he accelerated around the corner, and that the defendants never fired at the car — at the car after the car was stopped. Which version does the physical evidence support?	14:50 14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting? A. No one would be in that position unless they were at the scene of the shooting and able to look at the vehicle at that time.
4:41	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	form a point of origin for those — for those blood — bloodstains. And the second feature is that there's projected blood, which can only come from a compromised artery, for example, and that blood is projected behind and to the right side of the driver's backrest, and that would place the decedent slumped to the right at the time those projected stains struck the partition. Q. The plaintiffs in this case allege that Mr. Smith on 5th Street was trying to drive away from Detective Ciritella and that Detective Ciritella was never in danger. The plaintiffs further allege, as I've mentioned, that the detectives — the defendants, excuse me, shot and wounded Mr. Smith after the car had stopped. The plaintiffs — excuse me. The defendants claim that Mr. Smith narrowly missed Detective Ciritella as he drove in his direction, he accelerated around the corner, and that the defendants never fired at the car — at the car after the car was stopped. Which version does the physical evidence support? A. The physical evidence clearly supports the	14:50 14:50	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	right- or left-handed? A. No. Not off the top of my head. Q. When did you look at Patrol Car 1180? A. It was in I believe June of 2006. Q. And this incident occurred September 13th of 2003? A. That's correct. Q. Do you have any idea of how many people were inside that car before you saw it in the summer of 2006? A. Just from the photographs that were supplied to me showing the work that had been done, but but the exact number I'm not sure, but I would I would venture to say that several people had been in there. Q. When you looked at the car, did you see the car as it was the state of the the physical state of the car as it was on September 13th, 2003, within hours of the shooting? A. No one would be in that position unless they were at the scene of the shooting and able to look at the vehicle at that time. Q. I'm sorry, Doctor. Let me try to sharpen my

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT DISTRICT OF DELAWARE

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I hereby certify that on July 9, 2007, I electronically filed the foregoing document with the Clerk of Court using CM/ECF which will send notification of such filing(s) and Hand Delivered to the following:

Kester I.H. Crosse, Esquire Williams & Crosse 1214 King Street Suite 300 Wilmington, DE 19801

I hereby certify that I will send on July 9, 2007, by Electronic Mail, the foregoing document to the following non-registered participants:

Anne T. Sulton, Esquire Post Office Box 2763 Olympia, WA 98507

A. Parkins, Jr. (#859)

Richards, Layton & Finger, P.A.

One Rodney Square

P.O. Box 551

Wilmington, Delaware 19899

(302) 651-7700

parkins@rlf.com